

THE INSTITUTE FOR COMPREHENSIVE STUDIES OF BUDDHISM
TAISHO UNIVERSITY

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

explanatory remarks the present text is edited to facilitate word-searches. the text is based on the manuscript of the transliteration of the abhisamacarika-dharma of the mahasagghika-lokottaravadins. grammatical errors and the like have been left uncorrected, but preferred readings are occasionally given for conspicuous scribal errors. the symbols and editorial features are as follows: (1) the letters between () indicate that they should be supplied. (2) the letters which seem to be wrongly written are underlined. immediately after them suggestion is supplied between (). (3) letters in blue and underlined are to be omitted. no suggestion is supplied after them. this applies to the omission of the virama. (4) the letters between [] indicate that they are obscure. (5) an illegible character (akxaras) is indicated by one "+". (6) symbols which seem to indicate virama are substituted by comma (", "). (7) symbols which seem to be siddham, etc., are substituted by "*". (8) cancellations in the ms. are not indicated. (9) j. refers to the jinananda edition. (10) compounds in which hiatus appears are hyphenated.

(i.p.43) abhisamacarikadharmā

i.1 ms.1b1 (j.1.1); ch.499a22 * namo buddhaya // abhisamacarikanam
adih / bhagavan sravastyam viharati sasta devanañ ca
manusyanāñ ca vistarena nidanam krtva samghasya dani
posadho ayusmam nandano samghasthaviro upanandano dvitiyasthaviro
dayakadanapati prcchati / aya kim samagro bhiksusamgho aham
no dirghayu / ko dani nagacchati / bhiksu aham samghasthaviro
nagacchati / te dani ojjha(1b2)yanti / pasyatha bhane vayan tava
karmmantan cchoraya agacchama / samagrasya samghasya padana
vandisyama / deyadharmmañ ca pratisthapayisyama / samghasthaviro
nagacchati / so dani pascad agatva samksiptena catvari parajikan
dharman uddeśiyana no ca daksinam adisati / na parikatham
karoti / utthiya gato / navaka bhiksu prcchati / ayusman nagato
samghasthaviro bhiksu aham / agato (1b3) ca gato ca / te pi navaka
bhiksu aham / naiva samghastha(j.2)virasya agatih prajñayate na
gatih / etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayamsu / bhagavan
aha / sabdapayatha nandanam so dani sabdapito / bhagavan aha /
satyam nandana evam nama samghasya posadho ti / tad eva sarvva
bhagavan vistarena pratyrocayati navaka bhiksu ojjhayanti / naiva
samghasthavirasya(1b4)gatih nna gatih / prajñayate ti / aha / ama
bhagavan / bhagavan aha / tena hi evam samghasthavirena posadhe
pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani samghasthavirena posadhe
pratipadyitavyam / yad aho samghasya posadho bhavati / tad aho
samghasthavirena janitavyam / kim adya samghasya posadho

caturddasiko pañcadasiko sandhiposadho bhavisyatiti kim purvvam
bhaktam / kim pasca(1b5)dbhaktam, / kettika paurusahi cchayahi
kahim bhavisyati / prahanasalayam va upasthanasalayam va /
agnisalayam va / mandalamade va / yasmin pradese yam divasam
samghasya posadho bhavati / samghasthavirena pañcasutrani
vistarena svadhyayitavyani / yavantamasato (i.p.44) catvari parajika
gathas ca sistakam abhiksnasrutikaya yadi dani na(na)gato
sam(1b6)gho bhavati samghasthavirena yahim bhavisyati tahim
arocayitavyam, / ayusman adya samghasya posadho caturddasiko va
pañcadasiko va sandhiposadho va / amukahim bhavisyati /
prahanasalayam va / upasthanasalayam va / mandalamade va
purebhaktam va pascadbhaktam va / ati(bhi)kramantu ayusmanto napi dani
arocitam maya ti / yatrolaggikaya asitavyam / (j.3) atha khalu
prati(1b7)krtyeva posadhasthanam gantavyam siñcapayitavyo
sanmarjayitavyo gomayakarsi datavya / asanaprajñapti kartavya /
vibhavo bhavati salaka gandhodakena dhovitavyayo puspehi okiritavyayo
samghasthavirena janitavyam ko salakam carayisyati / ko
praticchisyati / ko pratimoksasutram uddisisyati / ko
daksinam adisisyati / ko parikatham karisyati / yo
prati(2a1)balo bhavati / so adhyesitavyo ayam sanam salakam
caresi / tvam salakam praticchesi / tvam pratimoksasutram
uddisesi tvam bhasesi tvam parikatham karesi / tvam
daksinam adisesi / tena yathadhyestena salaka carayitavya /
dvitiyena praticchitavya / napi ksamati salakam carayantena
anirmmadiya hastam salakam carayitum / napi ksamati /
ogunthikayakrtena upanaha(2a2)rudhena va salakam
carayanta(tu)m / atha khalu hastam nirmmadiya ogunthikam apaniya
upanaham omuñciya ekamsakrtena salaka carayitavya / salakam
pi dani grhnantena na capi ksamati / ogunthikakrtena va
upanaharudhena va salakam grhnitum, / atha khalu
ekamsakrtena hastan nirmmadiya ogunthikam apaniya upanaham
omuñciya salakam grhnitavya / yam kalam (2a3) salaka
carita bhavanti bhiksu ganita bhavanti / samagri arocita bhavati /
dayakadanapati pariprecchitavya / kim vasisyatha atha gamisyatha /
(j.4) yadi tavahamsu gacchama tato deyadharmmam
pratisthapayitavyam / deyadharmmam anumodapayitavyam / dharmmya
kathaya samdarsayitavyah / samadapayitavyah / samuttejayitavyah
/ sampraharsayitavyah / (2a4) udyojayitavyah // atha dani ahamsu
vasisyama nti(tti) vaktavyam / gacchatha tava bahyato amuhurttam,
agametha bhiksusamgho (i.p.45) tava posadham karisyati / yam
kalam dayakadanapati nirddhavita bhavanti / tato sutroddesakena
janitavyam, / yadi tava natya(ti)sitam bhavati / natyati-usnam
na duradure viharaka bhavanti bhiksu va na jaradurbbala na
vya(2a5)dhidurbbala va bhavanti / na va simhabhayam va vyagrhabhayam
va caurabhayam va bhiksu va sukhopavista bhavanti / yadi tava
vistarena pratimoksasutram srotukama bhavanti vistarena
pratimoksasutram uddisitavyam / atha dani atisi(si)tam va

(ati)usnam va bhavati / bhiksu va jaradurbbala va vyadhidurbbala
va bhavanti / simhabhayam va vyaghrabhayam va caurabhayam va bhiksu
(2a6) ca na vistarena pratimoksasutram srotukama bhavanti /
samksiptena catvari parajikam dharmmam uddisiyanam
sistakam abhiksnasrutikaye gathaye ca tato yathasukham
karttavyam / atha dani sarvvaratrika bhavati / tato adhyesitavyam /
tvam bhasayesiti //

yathadhyestehi bhasamanam sarvvaratrim dharmmavrstiye
vitinamiyanam dayakadanapati (j.5) dharmya kathaya samdarsayitavya
samada(2a7)payitavya samuttejayitavya sampraharsayitavya
udyojayitavya yathasukham karttavyam / abhipramodantu ayusmanto /
evam samghasthavirena posadhe pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati /
abhisamacarika(m) dharmmam atikramati* ////

i.2 ms.2a7 (j. 5.5); ch.499c2 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva samghasya
dani posadho ayusmam nandano (2b1) samghasthaviro upanandano
dvtiyasthaviro samghasthaviro agato bhiksu agata dvtiyasthaviro
nagacchati / dayakadanapati dani deyadharmmani adaya pratipalenti /
samaya(gra)m ca bhiksusamgham vandisyamah / deyadharmmañ ca
pratisthapayisyamo ti // te dani precchanti / arya samagro
bhiksusamgho a(a)hamsu nohetam dirghayu ko khalu nagacchati /
ahamsu dvtiyasthaviro naga-ccha(2b2)ti / te dani ojghayanti vayam
ye(va) tava karmanta cchoriya agatagacchama samagrasya samghasya
padam vandisyamah / deyadharmmañ (i.p.46) ca
pratisthapayisyamah / dvtiyasthaviro pi nagacchati / te dani
muhu-rttamatram pratipaliya asitva deyadharmmam pratisthapayitva
gatah / so dani ativikale agato samghasthaviro ojghayati / asmakam
bhagavan dandakarmman dadati dvtiyasthavira(2b3)sya monti(tti)ka /
etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayanti / bhagavan aha //
sabdapayatha upanandanam so dani sabdapito / bhagavan aha // satyam
upanandana (j.6) evam dani samghasya posadho ti / tad eva sarvvam
bhagavam vistarena pratyarocayati / yava samghasthaviro pi ojghayati
/ asmakam bhagavam dandakarmman deti / dvtiyasthavirasya
monti(tti)ka (2b4) aha / ama bhagavan bhagavan aha / tena hi evam
dvtiyasthavirena posadhe pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani
dvtiyasthavirena posadhe pratipadyitavyam / yad aho dani samghasya
posadho bhavati / samghasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati /
dvtiyasthavirena janitavyam / kim adya samghasya posadho
caturddasiko va pañcadasiko va sandhiposadho va kim
ra(2b5)triposadho bhavisyati divaposadho purebhakti bhavisyati /
pascadbhaktam / kahim bhavisyati / upasthanasalayam va
prahanasalayam va mandalamade va / ucchedanake va nisadyaya
va tti yahim bhavati / tahim arocayitavyam / ayusman adya samghasya
posadho caturddasiko va pañcadasiko va / atha dani samghasthaviro
na pratibalo bhava(2b6)ti / dvtiyasthavirena prakrtyeva
posadasthanam siñcapayitavyam / sanmarjayitavyam / gomayakarsi

datavya asanaprajñaptih karttavya vibhavo bhavati salaka gandhodakena
 dhovayitavya/yo puspehi okiritavyayo samghasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati
 / dvtiyasthavirena janitavyam ko salakam carayisyati / ko
 salakam praticchisyati / ko pratimoksasutram uddisya(2b7)ti /
 ko bhasisyati / ko daksinam adisyati / ko parikatham
 karisyati / yo pratibalo bhavisyati / so adhyesitavyo / tvam
 salakam carayisyasi / tvam praticchesyasi yava tvam
 parikatham karayasiti / tato salakam carantena na (j.7) ksamati
 ogunthikakrtena va upanaharudhena va hastehi va anirmmaditehi
 salakam carayitum / atha khalu hastan nirmmadiyanam upanaham
 omuñciya (3a1) ekamsakrtena salaka carayitavya salakam pi
 praticchantena na ksamati ogunthikakrtena va upanaharudhena va
 (i.p.47) hastehi va anirmmaditehi salakam praticchitum / atha khalu
 hastan nirmmadiyana upanaham omuñciyana ekamsakrtena
 salaka praticchitavya / yada salaka carita bhavanti bhiksu
 ganita bhavanti samagri arocita bhavati / tato dayakadanapati
 prechi(3a2)tavyah kim vasisyatha uta gamisyatha yadi tava jalpanti /
 gacchama tato deyadharmmam pratisthapayitavya deyadharmmo
 anumodapayitavyo parikatha karttavya dharmya kathaya samdarsiya
 samadapiya samuttejiya sampraharsayitva udyojayitavya / atha dani
 jalpanti vasisyama nti(tti) vaktavyam / muhurtan tava bahyato
 agametha samgho tava posadham karisyati / yada kale
 dayakadanapati (3a3) nirddhavita bhavanti tato sutroddesakena
 janitavyam / yadi tava atisitam va ati-usnam va bhavati / bhiksu
 va jaradurbhala va vyadhidurbhala va bhavanti duradure va parivena
 bhavanti simhabhayam va vyaghrabhayam va corabhayam va bhavati /
 bhiksu va na vistarena srotukama bhavanti / samksiptena (j.8)
 catvari parajika uddisitavyam / sistakam abhiksnasrutikaye
 ga(3a4)thayo ca / tato yathasukham karttavyam / atha dani
 natyatisitam na catyati-usnam na duradure parivena bhavanti
 / bhiksu ca sukhopavista bhavanti vistarena srotukama tato
 vistarena pratimoksasutram ussarayitavyam / tato yathasukhan
 karttavyam / atha dani sarvvaratrika bhavati / samghasthaviro na
 pratibalo bhavati dvtiyasthavirena adhyesitavyam / tva(3a5)ya
 bhasitavyam tvaya bhasitavyam yathadhyestehi bhasanaya
 sarvvaratrim dharmmavrstiye vitinamiya / (ya)na dayakadanapati
 dharmmya(ya) kathaya sandarsiya samadapiya samuttejiya
 sampraharsayitva udyojayitavya / tato yathasukham karttavyam /
 abhipramodayamtu ayusmanto abhipramodayamtu ayusmanto apramadena
 sampadayitavyam / evam dvtiyasthavi(3a6)rena posadhe
 pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyeti abhisamacarikam dharmman atikramati
 // */

(i.p.48) i.3 ms.3a6 (j. 8.14); ch.499c14 bhagavan sravastyam viharati /
 sasta devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva
 samghasya dani posadho ayusman nandano samghasthaviro upanandano
 dvtiyasthaviro agato bhiksu osarantikaye na agacchanti dayakadanapati

prechanti arya samagro bhiksusamgho bhiksu aham,(3a7)su /
nohidam dirghayu ko khu nagacchati / bhiksu ahamsu / (j.9) ete hi
bhiksu osarantikaye na agacchanti / te dani ojjhayanti / vayam
yeca(va) karmmantam cchoriya cchoriya agata agacchama / samagrasya
padam vandisyama / deyadharmmañ ca pratisthapayisyamah / ime
pi aryamisra osarantikaye nagacchanti / samghasthaviro ca
dvitiyasthaviro ca odhyayanti / asmakam bhagavam dandakarmman deti
/ esam, (3b1) monti(tti)ko bhiksu eta(ta)m prakaranam arocayanti
bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha bhiksuna te dani sabdapitah /
bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksavo evam dani samghasya posadho ti /
tad eva sarvvam bhagavan vistarena pratyarocayati / yava
samghasthaviro ca dvitiyasthaviro ca odhyayanti / asmakam bhagavan
dandakarmman deti / imesam monti(tti)ka ahamsuh / ama bhagavan
bhagavan aha / tena hi sarvvehi evam (3b2) posadhe pratipadyitavyam /
kin ti dani / evam sarvvehi posadhe pratipadyitavyam / sarvvehi
janitavyam / kim khalv adya paksasya pratipada dvitiya yavat
pañcadasi yadi dani koci prechati / bhante katamadya na dani
vaktavyam / katama puna hi yo bhusiti / avasyam vamsavidalikahi
va nalavidalikahi va likhitva sutrena abra(bu)nitva
dvarakosthake va prasade va kalpiyakutikayam va bandhitavyam
(3b3) kilakani khanetva dvare (j.10) stha(ta)vyam / yo dani bhavati
masacariko va paksacariko tena ekam ekam samsarayitavyam
devasikam yathajñapeta katim adya sarvvehi janitavyam / eso dani
samghasya posadho bhavati / samghasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati /
dvitiyasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati / yo tatra pratibalo bhavati tena
janitavyam / kim adya samghasya (3b4) posadho caturddasiko va
pañcadasiko va sandhiposadho va divaratrau va (i.p.49) posadhe
purobhaktam va pascadbhaktam va kati paurusahi cchayahi kahim
bhavisyati / prahanasalayam va upasthanasalayam va
mandalamade va occhedake camkrame va nisadyaya nti(tti) yahim
bhavati tahim arocayitavyam / abhikramantu ayusmanto ti nayam
(ksamati) arocitam ma(3b5)ya ti pa(ya)trollaggikaye asitum / atha
khalu yadi tava samghasthaviro na prati(balo) bhavati / dvitiyasthaviro na
pratibalo bhavati / yo tatra pratibalo bhavati / tena prakrtyeva
posadasthanam gantavyam posadasthanam siñcitavyam /
sanmarjitavyam / gomayakarsi datavya asanaprajñaptih karttavya /
vibhavo bhavati salaka gandhodakena dhovitavya / puspe(3b6)hi okiritavya
/ samghasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati / dvitiyasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati
/ yo tatra pratibalo bhavati / tena janitavyam / ko salakam
carayisyati / ko salakam praticchisyati / ko pratimoksasutram
uddisisyati / ko daksinam adisisyati / ko parikatham
karisyati / yadi tavat pratibalo bhavati atmana sarvvam karttavyam /
atha dani na pratibalo bhavati / yo tatra prati(3b7)balo bhavati / so
adhyesitavyo tvam salakam (j.11) carayesi tvam salakam
praticchesi tvam pratimoksam uddisesi tvam bhasesi tvam
daksinam adisesi tvam parikatham karayesi / salakam pi ca
carayantena na ksamati / anirmmaditakehi hastehi upanaharudhena

ogunthi(kakr)tena va salakam carayitum /
atha khalu hastam nirmmadiya upanaham omuñciya ekamsakrtena
salaka

carayitavya (4a1) salakam pi dani praticchantena na ksamati /
anirmmaditakehi hastehi upanaharudhena va ogunthikakrtena va
salakam praticchitum // atha khalu hastam nirmmadiyana
upanaham

muñciya ekamsakrtena salaka praticchitavya / yam kalam salaka
carita bhavanti / bhiksu ganita bhavanti / samagri arocita bhavati
/ dayakadanapati prcchitavyah h / kim vasisyatha atha (4a2)
gacchatha / yadi tava jalpanti / gacchama nti(tti) deyadharmma
pratisthapayitavyo / deyadharmmam anumodapayitavyo / dharmya kathaya
samdarsiya samadapiya samuttejiya sampraharsayitva udyojayitavya /
(i.p.50) athedanim jalpanti vasisyama nti(tti) / vaktavyam / bahyato
tava yuyam muhurtam agametha samgho tava posadham karisyati /
yam kalam dayakadanapati nirddhavya bhavanti / tato
suroddesa(4a3)kena janitavyam / yadi tava natisitam bhavati
natyusnam va corabhayam va na bhavati simhabhayam va
vyaghrabhayam va na (j.12) bhavati / na duradure va parivena bhavanti
bhiksu va na jaradurbala va vyadhidurbala bhavanti /
sukhopavista bhavanti vistarena srotukama bhavanti / tato vistarena
pratimoksasutram uddisitavyam / atha dani sarvvaratrika bhavati /
bhasanaka (4a4) adhyesitavyah / tvaya bhasitavyam tvaya
bhasitavyan ti //

yathadhyestehi / bhasianam sarvvaratri dharmmavrstiyer
vvinamiyana dayakadanapati dharmya kathaya samdarsayitavya yava
udyojayitavya / tato yathasukham kartavyam / abhipramodatu ayusmanto
apramadena sampadayitavyam / evam sarvvehi posadhe pratipadyitavyam
na pratipadyanti vinayatikramam a(4a5)sadayanti* ////

i.4 ms.4a5 (j.12.11); ch.499c28 bhagavan sravastyam viharati sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva samghasya
dani bahirakam bhaktam ayusman nandano samghasthaviro
dvtiyasthaviro upanandano agato bhiksu agatah / samghasthaviro
nagacchati / odano sitalo bhavati / supo sitalo bhavati / ghrtam
thiyati mamsam thiyati vyañjanani sitali(4a6)bhavanti /
dayakadanapati prcchati / aya kim samagro bhiksusamgho ahamso
nohedam dirghayu ko khu nagacchati / ahamso samghasthaviro
nagacchati / te dani ojghayanti / vayam yeca(va) tava karmmantam
cchoriya agatagacchagacchama samagram bhiksusamgham
parivisisyamah / samghasthaviro pi nagacchati / (j.13) so dani
pascad agacchiyana bhumiyanam samksiptena daksinam
adisiya na parikatham (4a7) karoti / napi dayakadanapatim dharmya
kathaya (i.p.51) samdarsayati samadapayati / samuttejayati /
sampraharsayati / utthihi(ya) gato navaka bhiksu prcchati / agato
samghasthaviro ahamso agato ca gato ca te dani odhyayati naiva
samghasthavirusya agatir (na) ggatih prajñayati / etam prakaranam

bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha nandanam /
so (4b1) dani sabdavito bhagavan aha / satyam nandana evan nama
samghasya bahirakam bhaktam (nandano) samghasthaviro upanandano
dvtiyasthaviro ti tad eva sarvvam bhagavan vistarena pratyarocayati /
yava navaka bhiksu odhyayanti / yava samghasthavirasyagatir nna gati
prajñayate / aha / ama bhagavan bhagavan aha / tena hi
samghasthavirena evam bhaktagre pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani
samghasthavire(4b2)na evam bhaktagre pratipadyitavyam /
samghasthavirena janitavyam / kasyadya bhaktam ubhayato
samghikam sarvvam samghikam parivenikam / patiyabhaktam
grame vihare eso dani koci samgham bhaktena suvetanaya nimantreti /
na dani samghasthavirena gatagatasya adhivasayitavyam / atha khalu
samghasthavirena janitavyam ko yam nimantreti / agantuko gamiko
grhastho pravrajito stri puruso da(4b3)rako darika prechitavyam /
kin namako si (j.14) kin gotrako si / kim karmmika te matapitarau
katamam desam grham katamayam rathyayam kuto mukham
grhasya va sakaram soddesam prechiyanam tato
dhivasayitavyam / napi dani adhivasita(m) mayeti / yatrollagnaye
asitavyam /

atha khalu prakrtyeva masacariko paksacariko va presayitavyo gaccha
jana(4b4)hi kim sajjiyatiti / anakaya tahi jatakam bhavayam
mrtakam va bhaveya sandhi va cchinno agnidaho va rajakulato va
upadravo dhossa va vita va vataputro va vihethanabhipraya
nimantrayemsu tena gacchiya prechitavyam / koci imamhi itthannamo
nama upasako yadi tava ahamsu nasti asmakam koci evam nama
upasako vaktavyam [bhi]ksu(4b5)samgho tena nimantrito kim sidhyati va
pacyati va / yadi tava ahamsu kasya bhaktam kasya sidhyati kasya
pacyatiti janitavyam / vipralabdho bhiksusamgho ti (i.p.52) agacchiya
yadi tava anugraho bhavati anugraho sadhayitavyo / anugraho na bhavati
bhaktani bhavanti / bhaktani uddisitavyani / bhaktani na bhavanti
ranarana(ya) gandi ahaniya vaktavyam / ayu(4b6)sman
vipralabdho bhiksusamgho svakasvakam vrttim paryesatha / sarvvehi
patipatikaya pindaya pravisitavyam / atha dani te jalpanti /
bhante etam sidhyati pravisati(tu) bhiksusamgho ti tato ranaranaya
gandi ahaniya yadi tava hemanto bhavati anukalam (j.15)
pravisitavyam / ma kalo tikrayi(mi)syatiti / atha dani grismo kalo
bhavati sitalakasamgena anukalyam pravisitavyam //

atha (4b7) dani varsaratro kalo bhavati devantarayena anukalyam
pravisitavyam / ma kalo atikramisyatiti / yadi tava (na)
samjña(jja)m bhavati / mahanto ca kalo bhavati kahiñci ca gantukamo
bhavati / kasyacita bhiksusya jalpityam / amukam kulam
upasamkramisyatha yada sajjam bhaveya / tato ma patisaresi / na dani
tena amantritam maya ti bhadrapalakrtyehi hanthitavyam / atha
khalu prati(5a1)krtyeva agantavyam pravisatehi janitavyam / katham
asana prajñaptah / atidaksinam anuvamam kadaci
mangalakaraniye atidaksinam prajñaptam bhavati / tatha yeva

upavestavyam / atha dani pretakaraniye anuvamam prajñaptam
bhavati / tatha yeva upavestavyam napi dani ksamati / pravisantehi
bhandam lamghamtehi kamsabhajanam lamghamtehi
darakadarikam lamghamtehi gantum / atha khalu bhandam
pa(5a2)rivarjantehi kamsabhajanam parivarjantehi darakadarikamsa
parivarjantehi pravisitavyam / napi dani ksamati gatagatasya
upavisanta(tu)m / atha khalu hastena asanam pratyaveksitavyam /
anaikayo tatra garbharupani sopayitakani bhavemsuh /
kamsabhajanani va thapitakani bhavemsuh / atha khalu hastena
parammrsiyana janitavyam / ohesya(yya)kanam (j.16)
glanakanam pratikrtye(5a3)va dapitavyam / atha dani so manusyo
anacirnadano va bhavati / tittino va bhavati na dani
adhyupeksitavyam / vaktavyam dirghayu avasyan tesam datavyam
pindapatam (i.p.53) / atha dani dayakadanapati jalpanti
patipatikaya grhnatha nti(tti) hemanto ca kalo bhavati vaktavyam
nahi nti(tti) / bhagavata anekaparyayena glano paritto kim va ambhehi
viharasu(5a4)nyam sakyam karttum ti laghu kalo atikramati / detha
yuyan ti atha dani grismo va varsa va ratro va kalo bhavati cirehi
kalo atikramati / patipatikaya grhnitavyam / tato
samghasthavirena janitavyam / kim arabhya deti tatha yeca(va)
nimantranapetavyam bhojanam diyati mahanto pindo parigrhito
bhavati / samghasthavirena vaktavyam / sarvvesam
etta(5a5)ka-ettakam bhavisyati / aha / nahi aryasya etam evam diyati
vaktavyam / tatha dehi / yatha sarvvesam samam bhavati / atha dan
aha bhavisyatiti praticchitavyam / atha dani so thokina arthiko
bhavati vaktavyam mama thokam dehi hestha bahum evam // pe //
supasya ghrtasya mamsasya olamkanam dadhisya tato napi ksamati
samghasthavirena labdho pindo (5a6) dvaram pasyiya lapyala(p)yaye
bhumjiyana utthihiya gantum / atha khalu odanasampattir vva
agamamtena bhumjitavyam / vyañjanasampattir vva agamamtena
bhuñjitavyam na bhuñjitva hastam niksipiya asitavyam / ma heva
otrapemsu / atha khalu anujanetavyam / yada navakah santarpita
bhavanti / upagrayanti paniam va pibanti / hastam va ukkadhdhiya
asanti / na dani samghasthavirena bhuñja(5a7)ntakenaiva utthaya
asanato gantavyam / labdho pindo dvaram pasyiya / atha khalu
samghasthavirena agametavyam / dirghodakam dapetavyam / parikatha
kartavya / daksina adisitavya / janitavyam / kim alambanam
bhaktam jatakam mrtakam va ce(ve)vahikam va grhapravesakam va
agantukasya gamikasya grhasthasya pravrajitasyeti / yadi tava
jana(ta)kambhavati / nayam daksina adi(si)ta(5b1)vya / ayam
kumaro sivapathikaya cchandito angusthasnehena yapaye saptaratram
sunakha srgala ca nam lamghayantu / (i.p.54) kaka ca aksimalam
haranta (j.18) nayam evam daksina adisitavya /

atha khalu daksina adisitavya / ayam kumaro saranam upetu
buddham vipasyiñ ca sikhi(ñ) ca visvabhum krakucchanda konakamuniñ
ca kasyapam mahayasam sakyamuniñ ca gautamam / etehi buddhehi

maharddhikehi (5b2)ye devata santi abhiprasanna ta nam raksantu ta ca
nam palayantu yatha nam icchati mata yatha nam icchati pita ato
sreyataro bhotu kumaro kulavarddhano / evam daksina adisitavya /

atha dani mrtakam bhavati / nayam ksamati / evam daksina
adisitum adya te sudivasam sumahabalam bhadrakaksana muhurttam
prasthita adya te suvihite suvihitehi / daksina agrabhajanaga(5b3)gata
virocati / (j.19) nayam evam daksina adisitavya /

atha khalu daksina adisitavya /
sarvvasatva marisyanti maranantam hi jivitam /
yathakarmma gamisyanti punyapapaphalopagah //

nirayam papakarmmano krtapunya ca svarggatim /
apare marggam bhavayitva parinirvanti anasrava iti //

(i.p.55) evam daksina adisitavya //

atha dani veda(va)hikam bhavati / na(5b4)yam daksina adisitavya
/

nagna nadi anodika nagnam rastram arajakam / istri pi vidhava
nagna sacesya dasa bhrataro (j.20) nayam evam daksina
adisitavya /

atha khalu daksina adisitavya /
istri pi pesala bhavatu sraddha bhavatu pativratanuga
silavati yo(tya)gasampanna samyagdrsti ca ya iha /
puruso pi pesala bhavatu sraddho bhavatu vrata(5b5)nugo /
silavam tyagasampanno samyagdrsti ca yo iha //

ubhau sraddhaya sampanna ubhau silo(le)hi samvrta /
ubhau punyani krtvana samasilavrata ubhau //

vidhina devalokas tu modantu kamakamino /
tam eva bharyam careya yo asya silehi samvrta //

asatim parivarjeya marggam pratibhayam yatha /
evam daksina adisitavya //

atha da(5b6)ni gharapravesanikam bhavati / nayam daksina
adisitavya / (j.21) adiptasmim agare yo niharati bhandakam tam
khu tasya svakam bhavati / na khalu yo tatra dahyati / evam adipite loke
mrtyuna ca jaraya ca yo niharati / danena dinnam tam ahuti hutam /
nayam evam daksina adisitavya //

atha khalu daksina adisitavya vibhaktabhagam ruciram manoramam
(i.p.56) prasastam arye[h]i navam nive(5b7)sanam / pravisya vrddhiye
varaye bhuriye siriye laksmiparigrahena ca / imasmi agare nivasantu
devatah / mahabhisanka na ca anukampika yam vibhavadhanadhanyena
sambhavo bhur ime ca sa yasmim pradese
medhavi va samkalpeti pandito
silavatantra(n tatra) bhojeya samyatam brahmacarino /
(j.22) ya tatra devata asya tasam daksinam adisehi /

taye vastumalanam ciraratraya ka(6a1)lpate //

bhojanavastupala satkrta pratimanita /
grame va yadi varanye nimne va yadi va sthale
diva va yadi va ratrau deva raksantu dayakan //

devanukampito poso sada bhadrani pasyati //

evam daksina adisitavya /

atha dani gamikam bhaktam bhavati / nayam daksina adisitavya /
sarvva disasu bhaya samakula
sa-uttara sapurastima [daksi]na pascima ca
sa(6a2)sarvvo ca loko samkulajato
ma pramajji jinasasane //

nayam evam daksina adisitavya //

atha khalu disa sauvastika daksina vistarena daksina
adisitavya / yatha patrapratisamyukte evam daksina adisitavya
/ atha dani pravrajitasya bhavati / nayam daksina adisitavya
(j.23)putram va pasum va arabhya dhanadhanyapriyani va
(i.p.57) devabhavam va manusyam va pañcadho (6a3) manasi priyanti /
na evam daksina adisitavya //

atha khalu daksina adisitavya /
suduskaram pravrajitasya danam patrena bhaiksam abhisahariva /
kulat kulam cariya pindapatam kruddhaprasannanam mukham
udiksiyam //

so yam sresthayatane pratisthito patrasamhrto labho pritim
janehi suvihita tatha hi dinnam imam danan ti / evam daksinam
/ (6a4) adisiya gantavyam / evam samghasthavirena bhaktagre
pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati //

abhisamacarikam dharmman atikramati // * //

i.5 ms.6a4 (j.23.12); ch.499c28 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca / vistarena nidanam krtva
samghasya dani bahirakam bhaktam / ayusman nandano samghasthaviro
upanandano dvitiyasthaviro samghasthaviro aga(6a5)to dvitiyasthaviro
nagacchati / dayakadanapati pccchanti / arya kim samagro
bhiksusamgho bhiksu ahamso / noheti dirghayu ko dani nagacchati
(j.24) ahamso dvitiyasthaviro nagacchati / te dani odhyayanti /
pasyatha bhane vayam yeva bha(ta)va karmmantam cchoriya agacchama
samagram bhiksusamgham parivisisyama / aryamisranañ ca
padam vandisyamah (6a6) dvitiyasthaviro nagacchati /
samghasthaviro pi odhyayati / asmakam bhagavam dandakarmman deti /
dvitiyasthavirasya munti(tti)ka // etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato
arocayemso / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha upanandanam so dani
sabdapito bhagavan aha / satyam upanandana evam nama samghasya
bahirakam bhaktam nandano samghasthaviro tvam dvitiyasthaviro

samghasthaviro agato bhi(6a7)ksu agatah / tvam nagacchasi /
dayakadanapati prcchati / arya kim samagro bhiksusamgho bhiksu
ahamsu / nahi ko khalu nagacchati dvitiyasthaviro nagacchati / te dani
odhyayanti / vayam (i.p.58) yeva tava karmmantam / cchoriya agata
gacchamah / samagram bhiksusamgham parivisisyamah /
aryamisranam ca padam vandisyamah / dvitiyasthaviro
nagacchati / samghasthaviro pi odhyayati / a(6b1)smakam bhagavan
dandakarmma deti / dvitiyasthvirasya muttika / aha / ama bhagavan
bhagavan aha / tena hi evam dvitiyasthavirena bhaktagre
pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani dvitiyasthavirena bhaktagre
pratipadyitavyam / eso dani koci bhiksusamgham bhaktena nimantrayati
/ samghasthaviro (j.25) na pratibalo bhavati / dvitiyasthavirena
janitavyam / ko nimantreti / bhiksubhiksuni upasakopasika
aga(6b2)ntuko gamiko vanijako sarthavaho kin namako kim jatiko kim
karmmika se matapitarau katamasmin dese grham katamayam
rathyayam kuto mukham grhasya dvaram / sakaram soddesam
prcchiya tato dhivasayitavyam / nayam adhivasitam mayeti /
yatrollagnaye asitavyam / yadi tava samghasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati
dvitiyasthavirena aparejjukaye ca masaca(6b3)riko va paksacariko /
presayitavyo vaktavyam gaccha janahi / asuke dese asukayam
rathyayam itthamnamo nama upasako tena bhiksusamgho nimantrito
janahi kim sidhyati kim pacyati / tena pravisiyanam tahim
prcchitavyam / arogyam dirghayu koci imamhi itthamnamo nama
upasako aha bhante kim karisyasi / vaktavyam / tena
bhiksusam,(6b4)gho bhaktena nimantrito kim sidhyati va kim pacyati va
ti / yadi tavad aha / bhante kisya upasako kahim upasako ti
namasmakam koci upasako na sidhyati / na pacyati tti janitavyam
vipralabdho bhiksusamgho ti / agacchiyanam yadi tava anugraho
bhavati / anugraho sadhitavyo anugraho na bhavati / bhaktakani bhavanti /
bhaktaka uddisitavyani / (6b5) (j.26) bhaktakani na bhavanti /
ranaranaya gandim ahaniyanam arocitavyam vaktavyam /
ayusma(n)to vipralabdho bhiksusamgho svakasvakam vrttim
paryesatheti / sarvvehi patipatikaya pindaya caritavyam / atha
dani aha bhante etam sidhyati etam pacyati / pravisantu aryamisrah
ranaranaya gandim ahaniyanam pravisitavyam, / (i.p.59)
yadi tava hemantakalo bhava(6b6)ti anukallatarakam pravisitavyam /
ba(1a)hum kalo atikramati / atha dani grismakalo bhavati /
usnasantapena anukarnna(1la)tarakam, pravisitavyam / atha dani
varsaratrakalo bhavati / devantarena pravisitavyam, / tato napi
ksamati bhandam lamghamyantehi pravisitum / atha khalu
bhandam parivarjayantehi / yava darakadarikam parivarjayantehi /
pravisitavyam tato na ksamati / gatagatasya (6b7) upavisitum, /
anekaye tahim asanehi darakadarika va sovapita bhavemsu / atha
khalu hastehi pratyaveksiyanam anantarikanam asanani
varjayantehi // upavisitavyam / yadi tava hemantakalo bhavati / laghu
kalo atikramati / oheyyaglanakanam pindapato dapayitavyo / atha
dani dayakadanapati jalpanti / bhante patipatikaya grhnatha nti(tti)

/ vaktavyam / nahi / bhagava(7a1)tanekaparyayena glano paritto kim
asmabhii viharako sunyako karttavyo / laghu kalo ti(j.27)kramati / detha
yuyam ti atha grismakalo varsaratro va bhavati / cirena kalo
atikramati / oheyyaglanakanam patipatikaye pindapato
grhñitavyo / samghasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati / dvitiyasthaviro
pratibalo bhavati na ksamati / dvitiyasthavirena hantahantaye
bhuñjīyanam labdho pi(7a2)ndo dvaram pasyīya utthiya gantum /
atha dani samghasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati dvitiyasthaviro pratibalo
bhavati / dvitiyasthavirena odanasampatti agamayantena bhuñjītavayam /
vyañjanasampattim va / agamayantena bhuñjītavayam / yam kalam navaka
bhiksu u(pa)grayanti va panīyam va pibanti hastani okadhiya asanti
tato yadi tava samghasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati / dvitiyasthavirena
janita(7a3)vayam kimarambanam / eva(ta)m bhaktam jatakam
mrtakam vevahikam gharapravesakam agantukasya gamikasya
grhasthasya pravrajītasyeti / yatha bhavati / tatha daksina
adītavaya / yatha prathamake sīkṣapade evam dvitiyasthavirena
bhaktagre pratipadi(dyī)tavayam / tatha yeca(va) daksina adītavaya
/ ya(yo) tato agantavyam / evam dvitiyasthavirena bhaktagre
pratipadyitavyam, / (7a4) na pratipadyati / abhisamacarīkan dharman
atikramati // * //

(i.p.60) i.6 ms.7a4 (j.28.1); ch.501c4 (j.28) bhagavan sravastyam viharati
/ sasta devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva
samghasya dani bahirakam bhaktam / ayusman nandano samghasthaviro
ayusman upanandano dvitiyasthaviro samghasthaviro agato
dvitiyasthaviro agato bhiksu osarantikaye agacchanti /
dayakada(7a5)napati prcchanti / arya kim samagro bhiksusamgho
bhiksu ahamsu / nohetam dirghayu ko dani nagacchati bhiksu
ahamsu / osarantikaye agacchanti / te dani odhyayanti / vayam eva tava
karmmantam cchoraya agata gacchamah samagram bhiksusamgham
parivīsisyamah / aryamisranam ca padam vandīsyama nti(tti)
/ ime pi aryamisra osarantikaye agacchanti / samghastha(7a6)viro ca
dvitiyasthaviro ca odhyayanti / asmakam bhagavan dandakarmman deti //
imesam muktika / etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu
/ bhagavan aha //

sabdapayatha bhiksun / te dani sabdapitah / bhagavan aha //
satyam bhiksavo evam nama samghasthavirusya bahirakam bhaktam
nandano samghasthaviro upanandano dvitiyasthaviro agato yuyam
osarantikaye agacchatha dayaka(7a7)danapati prcchanti / arya kim
samagro bhiksusamgho nti(tti) / bhiksu ahamsu nohidam dirghayu
ko dani na(na)gacchati bhiksu osarantikaye agacchanti / te dani
odhyayanti vayam eva tava karmmanta cchoriya agata gacchama / samagram
bhiksusamgham parivīsisyama nti(tti) / aryamisranañ ca padam
vandīsyama nti(tti) / ime pi aryamisra (j.29) osarantikaye agacchanti /
samghasthaviro ca / dvitiyasthaviro ca odhya(7b1)yanti / asmakam
bhagavan dandakarmman deti / imesam mottika ahamsu / ama
bhagavan bhagavan aha / tena hi sarvvehi evam bhaktagre pratipadyitavyam

/ kin ti dani evam sarvvehi bhaktagre pratipadyitavyam / eso dani koci
 samgham bhakta(ktena) nimantreti / samghasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati
 dvitiyasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati / yo tatra pratibalo bhavati / tena
 janitavyam / ko yam ni(7b2)mantreti bhiksubhiksuni
 upasaka-upasika grhastho pravrajito vanijako sarthavaho agantuko
 gamiko napi ksamati / gatagatasya adhivasitum // atha khalu
 prcchitavyam / kin namako si kim gotrako si kim karmmika te (i.p.61)
 matapitarau / katame dese grham kuto mukham katamaye rathyaye kuto
 mukham grhasya dvaram sakaram soddesam prcchyanam / tato
 dhivasayitavyam napi da(7b3)ni ksamati / adhivasitam mayeti /
 tatrollagikaye asitum / atha khalu yadi tava samghasthaviro na pratibalo
 bhavati / dvitiyasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati yo pratibalas tena prakrtyeva
 masacariko va paksacariko va presayitavyo / anekaye tahim
 jatakam mrtakam va bhavya rajabhayam va corabhayam va
 dhossabhayam va vataputrabhayam va vihethana(7b4)bhipraya
 nimantrayemsu // tena gacchiyana tahim grham prcchitavyam / koci
 ima(m)hi evannamako upasako danapati va vanijaka (j.30) va ti kim
 va etat ti vaktavyam bhiksusamgho tena bhaktena nimantrito yadi tava
 ahamsu nasti koci imamhi evannamako kihsa upasako / kasya bhaktam
 katham bhaktam ti janitavyam / vipralabdho bhiksusamgho tti tato
 agacchiya yadi tava (7b5) anugraho bhavati sadhayitavyo anugraho na bhavati
 / bhaktakani bhavanti bhaktakani uddisitavyani / atha dani bhaktakani na
 bhavanti / ranaranaya gandim ahaniya yava sarvvehi
 patipatikaye patrani grhniya pravisitavyam pindapatam /
 atha dani te jalpanti bhante eva(ta)m sidhyati / etam pacyati / yavat
 patrani grhniya pravisitavyam / yadi tava hemantakalo bhavati /
 a(7b6)nukarnna(IIa)m pravisitavyam / laghum kalo atikramati //
 atha dani grismakalo bhavati anukalam usnamsamkena
 pravisitavyam / varsatro bhavati devantarena anukarnna(IIa)m
 pravisitavyam / tato na ksamati / bhandam va lamghayatena
 pravisitum bhajanam va lamghayantehi / pravisitum darakadarika
 lamghayantehi pravisitum / atha khalu bhandam pariharantehi
 darakadarikam pariharantehi pravisitavyam ta(7b7)to napi ksamati /
 pravistehi gatagatasya upavisitum / anekaye tahim asanehi
 garbharupa sovapitani bhavemsu // bhajanakani va thapitakani
 bhavemsuh / atha khalu hastena pratyaveksiyana anantariyanam
 asanani varjayantehi / yathavrddhikaye upavisitavyam / tato yadi tava
 hemantakalo bhavati / (j.31) laghu kalo atikramati / (i.p.62)
 oheyyaglanakanam pindapa[to] ++[pa]yitavyo / a(8a1)tha dani
 dayakadanapati jalpanti / bhante oheyyaglanakanam patipatikayo
 pindapatam grhnatheti vaktavyam / nahiti / laghu kalo atikramati /
 bhagavata ca anekaparyayena glano parindito kim ambhehi sakyam
 viharako sunyako kartun ti / atha dani grismo va varsatro va
 kalo bhavati / na lahum kalo atikramati / oheyyaglanakanam
 patipatikaye pindapato [grhnitavyo] na ksamati
 la(8a2)bdhalabdham hantahantaye bhuñjiya labdho pindo dvaram

pasyiya utthiya gantum / atha khalu yadi tava samghasthaviro na pratibalo
bhavati dvitiyasthaviro na pratibalo bhavati / yo tatra pratibalo bhavati /
tena odanasampatti va agametavyam vyañjanasampatti va agamamtena
bhuñjityam / tena daksina adisitavya / janitavyam kim
alambanam / etam bhaktam jatakam mrtakam [veva]hikam va
gharapra(8a3)vesikam va agantukasya gamikasya grhasthasya
pravrajitasyeti / tato yadi tava jatakam bhavati nayam daksina
adisitavya / (j.32) ayam kumaro si/vapasi(thi)ka(ya) ccho(ccha)(ndi)to
angusthasneha(he)na yapayati / saptaratram sunakha srga(la)
ce(ca) nam lamghayantam / kako ca se aksimalam harantam ti
nayam evam daksina adisitavya /

atha khalu daksina adisitavya /
ayam kumaro saranam upetu (8a4)
buddham vipasyiñ ca sikhiñ ca visvabhava /
krakucchando ca kanakamuniñ ca kasyapam
mahamunim sakyamunim ca gotamam //

etehi buddhehi maharddhikehi ye devata santi abhiprasannah / (i.p.63) ta
nam raksantu (ta ca nam palayantu) yatha icchati se mata / yatha
icchati se ma(pi)ta ato sreyyataro bhavantu kumaro kulavarddhano (j.33)
evam daksina adisitavya / tatha yeva daksinayo vistarena
karttavayayo yatha (8a5) samghasthavirasya bhaktagre evam sarvvehi
bhaktagre pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyanti //

asi(bhisa)macarikam dharmmam atikramati // * //

i.7 ms.8a5 (j. 33.5); ch.501c14 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva / te dani
ayusmanto nandanopanandana sadvarggikas ca upasampadenti / te
dani upasampadiya na ovadanti / na anusasanti / te dani indra(8a6)gava
viya varddhayanti / sivacchagala dhiva(viya) varcati(ddhayanti) /
anakalpasampannah / aniryapathasampannah / na jananti / katham
upadhyaye pratipadyitavyam, / katham acarye pratipadyitavyam / katham
vrddhatarake pratipadyitavyam / katham samghamadye pratipadyitavyam
/ katham grame pratipattavyam / katham aranye pratipattavyam /
katham nivasayitavyam / katham pravartitavyam / katham
samghatipatracivaradharane pratipadyitavyam // (8a7) etam
prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayamsu bhagavan aha /
sabdapayatha nandanopanandanam / sadvarggikams ca / te dani
sabdapita / bhagavan aha // evam nama yuyam upasampadetha /
upasampadiya na ovadatha na anusasayatha nti(tti) / tad evam sarvva
bhagavan vistarena pratyrocayati / yava (j.34) katham
samghatipatracivaradharane pratipadyitavyam / ahamsu / ama
bhagavan bhagavan aha / evam (8b1) dani yuyam upasampadiya
naivovadatha nanusasatha tena hi evam upadhyayena
sra(sar)ddhaviharesmim pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani upadhyayena
sra(sar)ddhaviharesmim pratipadyitavyam / upadhyayena tava
sra(sar)ddhaviharim upasampadetukenaiva ubhayato vinayo grahayitavyo

ubhayato vinayam na parayati ekato vinayo (i.p.64) grahayitavyo / ekato
 vinayam na parayati / pañcasutrani vista(8b2)rena grahayitavyo
 pañcasutrani na parayati catvari dha(va) trini duve ekam
 sutram vistarena grahayitavyo / ekam sutram na pareti trimsato
 pi grahayitavyo / sistakam abhiksna(sruti)kayo gathayo ca
 trimsato pi na pareti dve aniyatam grahayitavyo / sistakam
 abhiksnasrutikayo gathayo ca dve aniyata na parenti / antamasato
 catvari parajikam grahayitavyo sistakam
 abhiksnamsrutikayo ga(8b3)thayo ca sekhayitavyo / anusasayitavyo
 kalyam madhyantikam sayam sayam abhidharmmena va abhivinayena va
 abhidharmmo nama navavidho sutranto sutram geyam vyakaranam
 gatha udanam itivrttakam jatakam vaipulyadbhutadharmma /
 abhivinayo nama pratimokso samksiptavistaraprabhedena / atha dani na
 pratibalo bhavati / uddisitum, / apattikausalyam si(8b4)ksitavyo /
 sutrakausalyam skandhakausalyam ayatana(j.35)kausalyam
 pratityasamutpadausalyam / sthanasthanakausalyam acaram
 sekhayitavyo / anacarato ca(va)rayitavyo / atha dani ovadati / so eva
 tasya ovado evam svadhyayati / aranye vasati / prahane upavisati /
 so evasya ovado upadhyayo sra(sar)ddhevihari upasampadiya na
 ova(8b5)dati / na anusasati / na uddisati / na svadhyayati / na aranye
 vasati / na prahane upavisati / antamasato vaktavyo / apramadena
 sampadehiti / na ovadati vinayati(kra)mam asadayati / evam
 upadhyayena sra(sar)ddheviharismim pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati
 / abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

i.8 ms.8b5 (j.35. 9); ch.502a2 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / sasta
 deva(8b6)nañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva te
 dani bhiksu upasampadenti / te dani upasampaditah /
 upadhyayasya na allimya(yya)mti / te dani bhiksu odhyayanti /
 asmakam bhagavan dandakarmman deti / imesam muktika / katham
 ambhehi ovavaditavyah / anusasitavyah / ye ime asmakam na ava(naiva
 a)llyamti / na pratyalyamti / etam prakaranam bhiksu
 bhagavato aroca[yemsu /] bhagavan aha / te(8b7)na hi evam
 sarddheviharina upadhyaye pratipadyitavyam // kin ti dani evam
 sarddheviharina upadhyaye pratipadyitavyam / save(rddhe)viharina
 na(ta)va kalyata eva (j.36) utthamtena upadhyayasya (i.p.65) viharasya
 dvaram akotayitavyam yam kalam abhyanjñā dinna bhavati / tato
 dvaram sukhakam apaduriyana tato prathamam daksino pado
 pravesitavyo pasca vamo pravesaya vanditva sukhasayitam /
 precchitavyo u(9a1)ddisitva pratiprecchitva khe(ta)kata(ta)hako
 nikkalayitavyo prasarvakumbhika nikkalayitavya pithika
 prajñapayitavya / hemantakalo bhavati mandamukhi prajvalayitavya /
 mukhodakam dapayitavyam / dantakastham dhoviya upanamayitavyam /
 su(mu)khodakam asiñcitavyam / hastam nirmmadiya hastanirmmadanam
 datavyam / peya ukkadhitavya / peya peyimta pe(ya)patram
 sodhitavyam / so[dhitva] bha[ktu]ddesato (9a2) bhaktakam grahetavyam
 / bhaktavisarggo karttavyo patram nirmmapayitavyam / patram

pratisamayitavyam / gocaram pravisantasya gramapravesanikani
civarani upanamayitavyani / viharacaranakani civarani
pratisamayitavyani / atmano civarakam grhniya prsthato
nugantavyam / napi dani khurakhuram / atha khalu natyasanne (j.37)
natidure tena dani gocarato nirggatasya upadhyayasya civarani
praspho(9a3)tiya sahariya pratisamayitavyani / atmano skandhe dapi(yi)ya
sirsam onamiya purato gantavyam / viharam agacchiyana
pithika prajñapayitavya gramapravesanikani civarani ekante
sthapetavyani / viharacaranakani civarani upanamayitavyani /
padodakam upanamayitavyam / padatatthakam upanamayitavyam /
pada dhovayitavya / usnam bhavati snapetavyo (9a4) sitam bhavati
/ mandamukhi prajvalayitavya / yadi pindacaro anthito bhavati /
upanamayitavyo / nananavarannitam bhavati prcchitavyo suvihita kuto
idam labdham asukato vesikakulato vadam vidhavaye sthulakumariye
pandakasya asukaye bhiksuniye ussakiyaparisankiyani kulani
vyapadisati / varetavyo vaktavyo ma tahim gaccha / atha dan aha /
asu(9a5)kesmi kule buddhavacanam jalpitam / tato labdham / vaktavyam
karehi dhumam ma ca puno amisacaksu desesi hastan nirmmadiya
(i.p.66) hastanirmmadanam datavyam / pindapato ukkadhitavyo
pindapata upanamayitavyo bhuñjantasya panyam caritavyam /
vijanavato datavyo bhaktavisarggo va(ka)rttavyo bhuktavisya patram
apakarsitavyam / apakka ca bhajanam bhaktopadhanam
sa(9a6)yyasanam (j.38) pratisametavyam / civarani patram
sodhetavyam / patram pratisametavyam / viharako siñcitavyo
sanmarjitavyo kalena kalam gomayakarsi datavya / sayyanam
prasphotayitavyam / civarani dhovetavyani / siñcitavyani /
ramjitavyani patram dahitavyam / rañjitavyam / divaviharam
gacchantasya pithika nayitavya nisidanam nayitavyam / pustako
nayitavyo kundika nayitavya / udde(9a7)sam grhniya ekamante
svadhyayatena asitavyam / atha dani divaviharam gantukamo bhavati
aprcchia(ya) gantavyam / yadi dani tahim kenaci saha
svadhyayatukamo bhavati / aprcchitavyam / vaktavyam / karomi amukena
saha svadhyayan ti / tena dani janitavyam / yadi so bhavati saithaliko
va bahuliko va / avaddhako va asiksakamo vaktavyam / masrayo
utpadyeya / atha dani bhadrako bhava(9b1)ti / gunavam siksakamo
vaktavyam / karohi divaviharato agacchantasya pithika anayitavya /
nisidanam anayitavyam / pra(pu)stako anayitavyo / kundika
anayitavya / agatasya samanasya hastanirmadanam datavyam puspani
datavyani cetipa(ya)m ca(va)ndantasya prsthato nugantavyam /
pithika prajñapayitavya / hemantakalo bhavati / mandamukhi
prajvalayitavya / pada dhovayitavya / pada mraksetavyo / sayya
prajñapayita/(9b2)vya / yadi mahajaniko bhavati / antamasato hastena
samavadhanam dhatavyam / dipo prajvalayitavyo / khetakatahakam
(j.39) upanamayitavyam / prasarvakumbham upanamayitavyam / sukham
pratikramapayitavyam / uddisitva va pariprcchitva va yadi viharo
prapunati / aprcchitavyam / amukam viharam grhnami / atha dani
dvtiyena saha prapunati viharam upadhyayena janitavyam / yadi so

bhavati saithiliko (9b3) va bahuliko va a(a)vaddhako va
(a)siksakamo vaktavyam / ma grhna (i.p.67) ma samsarggadoso
bhavisyatiti / atha dani bhavati / bhadraiko gunavan siksakamo
vaktavyo grhna yavan na utthapiyati sa eva me aprcchanika atha dani
utthapiyati pa(ya)ttikam varam aprcchitavyam / yadi dani tahim
kenacit saha svadhyayatukamo bhavati / aprcchitavyam / karomi amukena
sarddham svadhya(9b4)yam / upadhyayena janitavyam / evam
sra(sar)ddheviharina upadhyaye pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyate(ti)
/ abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

i.9 ms.9b4 (j.39.13); ch.502b13 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva te dani
ayusmanto nand(an)opandano sadvarggika ca nisrayam dapi(yi)ya
naiva antevasi ovadanti / na anusasanti / te dani indragava viya (9b5)
varddhanti sivaçchagala viya varddhanti / anakalpasampannah
aniryapathasampannah / na jananti katham upadhyaye pratipadyitavyam
/ katham acarye pratipadyitavyam / katham vrddhatarakesu
pratipadyitavyam / (j.40) katham samghamadhye pratipadyitavyam /
katham grame pratipadyitavyam, / katham aranye pratipadyitavyam /
katham nivasayitavyam / katham pravartitavyam / katham
samghatipatracivaradharane pratipadyitavyam // (9b6) etam
prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayamsu / bhagavan aha //
sabdapayatha nand(an)opandanam sadvarggikanam ca te dani
sabdapita / bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksavo nand(an)opandana
sadvarggikas ca evam nama yuyam nisrayam detha nisrayam
dadiyana antevasikam na ovadatha nanusasatha tad eva sarvva
bhagavan vistarena pratyrocayati / yava katham
samghatipatracivaradharane pratipadyitavyam / aham(9b7)su /
ama bhagavan bhagavan aha / evam ca yuyam nisrayam dadiyam
antevasikam naiva ovadatha nanusasatha / tena hi evam acaryena
antevasikasmim pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani acaryena
antevasikasmim pratipadyitavyam / acaryena tava nisrayam dentena
antevasi ubhayato vinayam grahayitavyo / ubhayato pi vinayam na pareti /
ekato vinayato grahayitavyo / ekato vinayam (i.p.68) na pare(10a1)ti
pañcasutrani vistarena grahayitavyo / pañcasutrani na pareti
catvari trini dve ekam sutram vistarena grahayitavyo / ekam
sutram na pareti / dvanavatito grahayitavyo dvanavatito na saknoti
trimsatito grahayitavyo sistakam abhiksnasrutikayo gathayo
ca trimsatito na pareti dve aniyatam grahayitavyo sistakam
abhiksnasrutikaye gathayo ca / dve aniyata na pareti /
anta(10a2)masato catvari parajikam grahayitavyo sistakam
abhiksnasrutikaye gathayo va(ca) sekhayitavyo / dhatukausalyam
(j.41) skandhakausalyam ayatanakausalyam pratityasamutpadakausalyam
acaram sekhayitavyo / anacarato dha(va)rayitavyo / eso acaryo
nisrayam dadiya antevasi naiva ovadati / nanusasati / vinayatikramam
asadayati / evam acaryena antevasismim pratipa(10a3)dyitavyam / na
pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

i.10 ms.10a3 (j.41:6); ch.502b16 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / sasta devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva te dani bhiksu nisrayan demti te antevasika acarikasya nisrayam grhniya naiva alliyanti / na pratyallyanti te dani bhiksu odhyayanti / asmakam bhagava(n) dandakarmman deti / imesam muktika ya (10a4) dani asmakam (naiva) alliyanti na pratyallyanti / katham ime ambhehi ovaditavyah / anusasitavyah / etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha bhiksuna te dani sabdapitah / bhagavan aha / tena hi evam antevasina acarye pratipadyitavyam / antevasina tava kalpa(ya)to yeva utthatta(nta)kena evam acaryasya viharasya dva(10a5)ram akotayitavyam / yam kalam abhyanuñña dinna bhavati / dvaram sukhakam apaduriyanam prathamam daksino pado pravesayitavyo / pascad vamam padam pravesayana acaryasya sukharatri

(i.p.69) precchitavya / khetakataham (j.42) niskasayitavyam(vyam /) yavat padodakam dapayitavyam / padodakam upanamayitavyam / padatathakam upanamayitavyam / pada dhovayitavya / pada mra(10a6)ksayitavya / khetakatahakam pravesayitavyam / prasarvakumbhika pravesayitavya / dipako prajvalayitavyo / sayya prajñapayitavya / evam aparam divasam prasarvakumbhika niskasayitavya / tad eva sarvvam navakaparicarya karttavya / vistarena yatha sra(sar)ddheviharisya yava dipam adipiya sayyam prajñapiya sukham pratikramayitavyo / evam antevasina acarye pratipadyita(10a7)vyam / na pratipadyati abhisamacarika dhamman atikramati // * //

uddanam //

evam samghasthavirena posadhe pratipadyitavyam, / evam dvitiyasthavirena posadhe pratipadyitavyam / evam sarvvehi posadhe pratipadyitavyam / evam samghasthavirena bhaktagre pratipadyitavyam / evam dvitiyasthavirena bhaktagre pratipadyitavyam / evam sarvvehi bhaktagre pratipadyitavyam / evam upadhyaye(10b1)na sra(sar)ddheviharismim pratipadyitavyam / (j.43) evam sra(sar)ddheviharina upadhyaye pratipadyitavyam / evam acaryena antevasismim pratipadyitavyam / evam antevasina acarye pratipadyitavyam // * //

(i.p.70) ii.1 ms.10b1 (j. 44.1); ch.502b25 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / sasta devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva pañcarthavasam sampasyamanas tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhah / pañcahikam viha(10b2)racarikam anucamkramanti / anuvicaranti / katamam pañca kaccim me sravakah na karmmarama na karmmaratah / na karmmaramatanuyogam anuyukta viharanti / na bhasyaramah na bhasyaratah / na bhasyaramatanuyogam anuyukta viharanti / na nidraramah na nidraratah / na nidraramatanuyogam anuyukta viharanti / glanakanañ ca bhiksunam anukampartham ye te (10b3) sraddhah kulaputrah (tathagatam

evoddisya) sraddhayad agarad anagarikam pravrajitah / te ca
tathagatam drstva ativa udarani priti-pramodyani
pratilabhisanti / ima(m pa)ñcarthavasana sampasyamanas
tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhah pamcahikam viharacarikam
anucamkramanti / anuvicaranti / adraksid bhagavam pañcahikam
viharacarikam anucamkramanto anuvi(10b4)caranto sayyasanam
ujjhitaprakirnam utpadakam (j.45) u(du)tthitakam vatatapena
vinasiyantam varsena ovarsiyantam pranakehi khajjantam
paksihi ohaiyantam omayilamayilam patitavipatitam / atape
dinnam bhagavam jananto yyeva bhiksum pccchati kasyemam
bhiksavo sayyasanam ujjhitaprakirnam peyalam // yava
omayilamayilam patitavipatitam / atape dinnam ahamsu / etam
(10b5) bhagavam samghikam / bhagavan aha / evam ca yuyam
apratyastaranaka sayyasanam paribhumjatha / tena hi evam
sayyasane pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani (evam) sayyasane
pratipadyitavyam / na dani ksamati samghikam sayyasanam
adhyupeksitum / utpadakam va u(du)tthitakam va pranakehi va
khajjantam varsena (va) ovarsaparyantam vatatapena va
vinasiyantam paksihi tha(va) oh(ay)iyantam / atha khalu yadi
ta(10b6)va ujjhitaprakirnam bhavati / saharitva ekante
sthapayitavyam / utpadakam bhavati / sam(am (i.p.71) th)apetavyam /
varsena ovarsiyati vatatapena ca(va) vinasiyati / cchanne
pravisayitavyam / pranakehi khadyati / paksihi ohapi(yi)yante
prasphotiyana cchanne pravesayitavyam / na dani viharo
adhyupeksitavyo / oddirnnako praluggako acaukso va apratisamskrto
va // atha khalu yadi tava trnacchadano bhavati / tr(10b7)napulako
datavyo / apakkacchadano bhavati / apakka datavya / (j.46) kabhallacchadano
bhavati kabhallika datavya / sudhamrttikacchadano bhavati mrt-pindo
datavyo / varsaya ovrsto bhavati vikha(cikkha)llika opure(ta)vya
vamghorika datavya gomayasato datavyo na dani ksamati /
samghikam sayyasanam evam eva paribhuñjitam(tum) /
apratyastaranam va trnam va trnam va antaraktva
lenkatakam va atha khalu pra(11a1)tyastaranam karttavyam / napi
ksamati kalpam karttum / patikam va loddhakam va
pratyastaranam karttum / atha khalu dvigunita nama karttavya
visista mañcato va yadi tava kambalasya bhavati / ekaputam va
dviputam va karttavyam / atha dani karpasasya bhavati dviputa va
triputa va karttavyo samantena sutrena siviyanam / tato madhyena
dirghasutrani datavyani tato na ksamati / sayyasanam
omayilomayilam va patitavipatitam va adhyu(11a2)peksitum / atha
khalu kalena kalam bodhi(dhovi)tavyam / kalena kalam simcitavyam
/ kalena kalam atape datavyam / na ksamati samghikena
sayyasanena pravrttena bhaktagre va tarpanagre va samayikam va
upavisitum / na ksamati sayyasanam samghikam pravariyam
dirghaca(m)kramam camkramitum // atha dani bhiksuh siravidhako
va bhavati virecanapitako va glanako va bhavati vastrapuggalikam
antarikaranam dadi(11a3)ya camkramati / anapattih / napi ksamati

samghikam sayyasanam paudgalikaparibhogena paribhuñjitum / atha
khalu samghikam sayyasanam prajñapayitavyam / (j.47)
pratyastaranam dadiya tato paribhuñjitavyam / atha dani samghikam
sayanasanam mahantam bhavati / uparito bhujitavyam (i.p.72) yatha
nasam na gacche / atha dani hemantakalo bhavati samghikam
sayyasanam pravariya sayati / (11a4) antarikarana(m) datavyam /
na deti vinayatikramam asadayati / evam sayyasanam(ne)
pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati
// * //

ii.2 ms. 11a4 (j.47.6); ch.502c13 bhagavan sravastyam viharati sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva te dani
bhiksu upagacchanika(yam) kale viharan na pratisamskarenti /
pañcarthavasam sampasyamanams tathagata arha(11a5)ntah
samyaksambuddhah pañcahikam viharacarikam anucamkramanti /
anuvicaranti / katamam pañca / kacci me sravakah na karmmaramah
na karmmaratah / na karmmaramata-anutya(yo)gam anuyukta viharanti na
bhasyaramah / na bhasyaratah na bhasyaramatanuyogam
anuyukta viharanti / na nidraramah na nidraratah na
nidraramatanuyogam anuyukta viharanti / glanaka(11a6)nañ ca
bhiksunam anakampartham ye ca te sraddhah kulaputrah
tathagatam evoddisya agarad anagarikam pravrajitah / te ca
tathagatam drstva atiri(ti)vodarani priti Pramodyani
pratilabhisanti / imam pañca arthavasam sampasyamanas
tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhah pañcahikam viharacarikam
anucamkramanti / anuvicaranti / (j.48) adraksid bhagavam
pañcahikam viharacarikam anucamkramanto anuvi(11a7)caranto
viharakan ondri(ddri)nnakam praluggakam acoksam
apratismskrtam sayyasanam ujhitaparakirne(rnnam)
omayilemayilam patitavipatitam mañcam pitha(m)
ondri(ddri)nnakam paluggakam ucchi(dutthi)takam vatatapena
opuriyantam pranakehi khajjantam varye(se)na
ovaryi(si)yantam kakasakuntehi ohaiyantam bhagavan jananto
prechati / kasyeme bhiksavo viharaka odrinnaka paluggaka acauksa
apratismskrta sayyasa(11b1)nam ujhitaparakirnam
omayilomayilam patitavipatitam mañca pitha (i.p.73)
ondri(ddri)nnaka
paluggakam u(du)ttitakam vatatapena opuriyantam pranakehi
khajjantam
varsena ovarsiyantam kakasakuntehi ohaiyantam bhiksu
ahamsu // imam
bhagavan samghasya ye dharmma(arsa)m upagacchisyanti / te
pratisamskarisyanti / bhagavan aha / tena hi evam varsopanayike
sayyasane pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam varsopanami(yi)ke
sayyasane pra(11b2)tipadyitavyam / esa dani samghasya
varsopanami(yi)ka bhavati / prakrtyaiva tava dayakadanapati
pratisaritavya / tato viharaka pratisamskartavyah / ye viharaka

uddinnaka paluggaka bhavanti / acoksa va apratisamskrta va
bhavanti / (j.49) yadi tava sudhacchadano bhavati / sudhapindo datavyo
/ istakacchadano bhavati / istaka datavya / apakkacchadano bhavati
/ apakka datavya / kabhalla(11b3)cchadano bhavati / kabhallika datavya /
trnacchadano bhavati / trnapulako datavya / mañca va pitha
va ondri(ddri)nnaka paluggakam bhavanti / mumja karttitavya /
balbaja karttitavya mañca dhra(bu)nitavya uppadaka bhavanti
sayeccha(mam ttha)payitavya / dutthapita bhavanti / sutthapita karttavaya
/ vatatapena ota(pu)riyanti / kakasakuntehi va ohapi(yi)yanti / cchanne
sthapitavya / evam sayyasanam (11b4) bhavati / omayilamayilam
patitavipatitam dhoviya sivitavyam / mrttikapindo
dapayitavyo / musika-ucchi(kki)ra va yaca(va) vamghorika puretavaya
/ yam tahim parivene bhavanti / bhandam niyatakam sarvvam
samudanitavyam / pañcehi angehi samanvagato bhiksuh
sayyasanaprajñapaka sammutiye sammanyitavyo / katamehi pañcahi / yo
na cchandaye na do(11b5)saye na mohaye na bhayaye prajñaptam ca
janati / imehi pañcahi / peyalam, //

(j.50) ka(r)mmam krtva yava te dani samantena asadhamasam
sayyasanam grahetavyam / vihara parivena agnisala bhaktasala
/ upasthanasala / dvarakosthako varccakuti udupano jantako
camkrama vrksamula viharaka (i.p.74) grahayitavya / asuke vihare
ettaka mañca(11b6)ka pithaka va ettakam astaranam ettakam
pravaranam tato likhitavyam / bhurjake phalake va pattikayam va
/ yadi tava aranyakam sayyasanam bhavati / dure duro(re)
parivena bhava(m)ti / trayodasiyam va caturddasiyam va tena
sayyasanoddeso karttavyo / atha dani gramantikam sayyasanam bhavati
/ asanne asanne parivena bhavanti / caturddasiyam va pañcadasiyam
va sayyasanoddeso(11b7)ddeso karttavyo / tam likhitam samghasthavirasya
allipitavyam / vaktavyam / ayusman amuke viharake ettaka mañca
ettaka pithah / ettakam astaranam ettakam pravaranam
katamo tava viharako rucyati / yo samghasthavirasya viharako rucyati so
datavyo / atha dani samghasthaviro jalpati / viharam yuyam (j.51)
uddisatha varsavasikam samam karisyama nti(tti) / yam
samghasthaviro jalpati / tatha karttavayam, / (12a1) tato viharaka
uddisitavyah / vrddhantato prabhrti yava avarya(sa)kaparyantam na
ksamati / sramaneranam vihara(ra) uddisitum / atha dani
tesam upadhyayacarya jalpanti / uddisatha yuyam etesam
vayam pratisamskarisyama nti(tti) / tato sramanerakanam pi
viharaka uddisitavya / atha dani bahum bhavati / tato dvitiyakalika
uddisitavya / atha dani tahi(m) koci bhavati / atakkarasimhanadiko
(12a2) paryapto grisme sayyasanam uddisitavyam / guptyartham
paribhogartham utthisyam utthapayisyam ko viharako ti / vaktavyo
na eso bhava kiñcita bhogartham vadisanti ma
pratisamskaranartham eso cam uddisityati / atha dani stoka
viharaka bhavanti / dvinnam trayanam (va) jananam eko
viharako uddisitavyo / atha dani evam pi stoka bhavanti /

caturṇṇam pañcanam va jananam eko viha(12a3)rako uddisitavyo /
atha dani ekavastukam bhavati / bhikṣu ca bahu(hu) bhavanti /
vrddhanañ ca mañca prajñāpayitavyah / navakanam pithah
prajñāpayitavyah / atha dani evam pi stokam bhavati / vrddhanam
pithah prajñāpayitavyah / navakanam samstarana (j.52)
(i.p.75) prajñāpayitavyah / atha dani evam pi stokam bhavati / (atha
dani) alpo(lpa)vakaso bhavati / vrddhehi samstarane
pratipa(12a4)dyitavyam / navakehi paryana(nke) vitinamayitavyam / atha
dani evam pi alpavakaso bhavati / vrddhehi cchanne pravisitavyam /
navakehi vrksamulehi camkramehi nisadyahi abhyavakase
vitinamayitavyam / hemante sayyasanam uddisitavyam, / guptyartham
paribhogartham utthisyam utthapayisyam varsasu sayyasanam
uddisitavyam / guptyartham paribhogartham uttha(12a5)syam
utthapayitavyam / napi ksamati sayyasanam adhyupeksitum
omayilomayilam patitavipatitam mañca va pitha va
oddrinnaka va paluggaka va adhyupeksitum / atha khalu kalena
kalam sayyasanam sivitavyam / bodhi(dhovi)tavyam / kalena kalam
muñja karttitavya / balbaja karttitavya / tato mañca ca pitha ca
bra(bu)nitavya / evam varsopanami(yi)ke sayyasane
pratipa(12a6)dyitavyam / na pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan dharmman
atikramati // * //

ii.3 ms.12a6 (j.52.15); ch.503a24 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva yava
adraksid bhagavam pañcahikam viharacarikam anucamkramanto
(j.53) anuvicaranto viharakam oddrinnakam paluggakam ullaya
grhitakam acoksam apratisamskrtam udakasya puram
udakabhramam asodhi(ta)kam dvarahi (12a7) dvipikahi khajjanto
mañcam pitham ondri(ddri)nnakanam paluggakam
u(du)tthitakam varsena (o)varsiyantam pranakehi khajjantam
bhagavana jananto pccchati / kim imam bhiksavo viharaka ullaggaka
ollaye grhitakah / acauksa apratisamskrta udakasya puram
udakabhrama asodhitaka dva(re) dvipikahi khajjanta mañca pitha
ondri(ddri)nnakam paluggakam utpadakam u(du)tthitakam
varsena o(12b1)varsiyantam pranakehi khajjanta(m) bhikṣu
ahamsuh / ye bhagavan (i.p.76) arsam vasisyanti te
pratisamskarisyanti / bhagavan aha / tena hi evam varsopagatehi
sayyasane pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam varsopagatehi
sayyasane pratipadyitavyam / ete dani bhiksavo varsopagata bhavanti /
tena hi viharaka pratyaveksitavya / yadi tava ondri(ddri)nnaka va
paluggaka va bhavanti / yavat musikokkara va cikkhallika va
pra(12b2)tisamskarayitavya / yadi tava viharako sudhacchadano bhavati
(sudhapindo datavyo) / istakacchadano bhavati / istaka
datavya / (j.54) apakvacchadano bhavati / apakva datavya /
kabhallacchadano bhavati (kabhallika datavya / trnacchadano bhavati) /
trnapulako datavyo / urnna(la)ye grhitako bhavati /
pindam satiya mrttikaye limpitavyo / musa-ukkara

vilikkhi(cikkhali)ka puretavya / yadi tava uppedanako viharako bhavati
 / sakkarotena va puretavya u(a)pa(12b3)kvapamsukena va / atha dani
 uppamsulo bhavati / gomayakarsi datavya / udakabhrama va /
 pranalibhrama va paripurita bhavanti sodhayitavyah /
 mundaharmmiya pratisamskarttavya / sayyasanam omayilomayilam
 bhavati / patitavipatitam dhovayitavyam / rañjetavyam / mañca
 va pitha va bhagnaka bhavanti / chinnaganthika karttavya /
 ondri(ddri)nnaka va paluggaka bhavanti / mu(12b4)ñja karttavya /
 mañca bra(bu)nitavya / pithika bra(bu)nitavya / uppadaka bhavanti
 samam thapeyitavya / u(du)tthitaka bhavanti / sutthita thapetavya /
 vatatapena opuriyanti / naivate thapitavyah / varsena ovarsiyanti
 / cchanne thapitavya / pranakehi khajjanti cchandiyanam pratipadikehi
 thapayitavya / napi ksamati / sayyasanam adhyupeksitum /
 omayilomayilam va patitavi(12b5)patitam va // atha khalu kalena
 kalam dhovitavyam / sivayitavyam / rañjiya(jayi)tavyam / mañca va
 pitha va uppadaka bhavanti / samam thapitavyah / dutthita
 bhavanti / susthita thapitavyah / ondri(ddri)nnaka bhavanti /
 palugnaka va muñja karttavya / balbaja karttavya / (j.55) mañca
 bunitavyah / (i.p.77) pitha bunitavyah / padaka u(du)tthitaka
 bhavanti / suthapita karttavyah / viharaka kalena (12b6) kalam
 siñcitavyah / sammarjitavyah / gomayakarsi datavyah /
 udakabhramah pranadikabhrama va kalena kalam sodhitavyah /
 pañcahe pañcahe sayyasanam pratyotapetavyam / mañca va pitha
 va anyayatah karttavyam / viharo omasvediko bhavati / mañco bhitti(to)
 mocetva pratipadika datavyah / yatha pranakehi na khadyeya
 santanika satitavyo / anvarddhamasam gomayasa(12b7)to datavyo /
 yadi tava viharo osa karoti odako datavyo / atha dani usvedako bhavati
 suddhena gomayena mardditavyam / viharo usvedako bhavati / na dani tahim
 ksamati / hastasaucam va karttum padasaucam va mukham va
 dhoyi(vi)tum / padam va nirmmadayitum / napi dani ksamati / viharo
 pitthitva sthapitum / atha khalu kalena kalam apavuritavyo yatha
 vatam labheyya (na) dhupetavyo ku(13a1)sthena bhurjena va saktuhi va
 evam varsopagatakehi (j.56) sayyasane pratipadyitavyam / na
 pratipadyati // abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

ii.4 ms.13a1 (j. 56.3); ch.503b10 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / sasta
 devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva aparam
 dani aranyakam sayyasanam himadosena cittam na vasati / te
 dani aranyaka viharam bahiram ghattiyam kariyana
 gramantikam sayyasanam okastah so dani vi(13a2)harako vanadavena
 agacchiyana dagdho / etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato
 arocayemsu bhagavan aha / tena hi evam varsavustehi sayyasane
 pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam varsavustehi sayyasane
 pratipadyitavyam / etam dani aranyakam sayyasanam himadosena
 ri(ci)ttam na vasati / na ksamati / aranyakehi asabdakarnnikaye
 gramantikam / sayyasanam okkasitum / atha khalu uccha(13a3)hetavya
 / tahi(m) eko va dvau va trayo va yavataka (i.p.78) ucchahanti / yo

pratibalo vastum yadi utsahanti / tesam aharena upastambham
karttavayam / yatha na vihanyemsu / atha dani udvahanti / aha / kim
vayam parityaktah / kissa (j.57) vayam vasamah / yam tahim
sayyasanam bhavati kocavako va ulliyo va caturasraka va kumbhiyo va
kata(ta)hakani va sarvvam gramantikam, (13a4) sayyasanam
otaretavyam / mañca pitha ullapitva sthapayitavya / mañca
bhittiyo mocetva pratipadaka datavya / yatha pranakehi dipikahi va
na khajjeya / napi dani ksamati so viharo adhyupeksitum /
ondri(ddri)nnako va paluggako va acaukso va apratisamskrto va /
atha khalu yadi tava trnacchadano va bhavati trnapulako datavyo /
yava go(13a5)mayasato datavyo / paribhandam karttavayam /
svetavarnna datavyam // samantena viharasya tava pratikrtyeva
agniharani karttavaya / bhrtakehi ca karmmakarehi ca viharasya
catuhparsve kaksam jatakam bhavati so lavapayitavyo / yam
kalam suskam bhavati / nispranakam tato gnina dahapayitavyo
viharako siñcitavyo / sammajitavyo / gomayakarsi (13a6) datavya /
yam sarasaram sayyasanam amila va astaranikam va kocaka va
makucaka (va) guduguduka va makucaka va te gramantikam
sayyasanam napayitavyah / mañcah pratipadakehi sthapayitavya
bhittito yu(mu)ktah / mamcasya upari pitha sthapayitavya /
pithasya upari yam tatra sayyasanam omayilomayilam
patita(j.58)vipatitam pithasya upari sthapayitavyam
civaravamse sthapayitavyam, (13a7) bhittito muktam / yadi tava
viharos uppidanako bhavati / na ksamati / lenani bandhitum / atha khalu
muktaka karttavaya / atha dani uppamsulaka viharaka bahiraghattima
karttavayah / sarvvehi ni(r)dhavitavya ekena abhyantaraghattimam
viharakam kariya rejjuye va kadevarika /ya(ye) va otaritavyam /
otariya rajjuye va kadevariya va abhyantare ksipitavya / bahyena va
acchitavya / ye (13b1) tatra bhavanti gopalaka va pasupalaka va
tesam so viharo anuparinditavyo te vaktavyah / dirghayu gacchama
tava yam gramantikam seyyasanam eso tumhakam viharako
anuparindito bhavatu / evam anuparindiyana gantavyam (i.p.79) / atha
dani gramantikam seyyasanam bhavati / evam hy eva sarvvam
pratisamskaro karttavayah / yava svetavarnna datavya / etani
mahantani vastuni bhavanti / yatha (13b2) agnisala va upasthanasala
va yadi tava sasvamikam bhavati / tena pratisamskaroye(pe)tavya /
uddistako naso yo sya bhavati / tena pratisamskarttavaya / atha dani
naiva sasvamiko bhavati / napi uddistako sarvvasamghena
pratisamskarttavayo / samagriye samviditva tahim ekam eko (j.59) va
samo datavyo / dve va dve va trayo va trayo va yatha
sarvvapratissamskaro gacche tatha (13b3) datavyam / mañca va pitha
va ullaggaka bhavanti / ayacchitavya / ayam cchantiyo karttavayah /
unniyo va bisio va caturasraka va omayilomayila bhavanti /
patitavipatita dhovitva sivitavya / pratyaggalani datavyani /
bhandam niyatakam bhavati / samudanetavyam / gramantikam
seyyasanam udakadosena ri(ci)ttam na samvasati na ksamati tehi
a(13b4)sabdakarnnikaye aranyakam seyyasanam gantum / atha

khalu pratikrtyeva tava yam tatra sarasaram bhandam
astaranam va pravaranam va upaskaro va sraddhaprasannehi
upasakakulehi sthapayitavyam / viharako sammarjayitavyo /
gomayakarsi datavya / mamca pratipadakehi sthavaya bhittito
muktam / mañcasya upari pitham sthapayitavyam / pithasyopari
yam ta(13b5)tra jarjara bisi va jarjara caturasrako va tam
sthapayitavyam / yadi tava uppidanako viharo bhavati / tato lenani
muktani sthapetavyani / atha dani uppatsu(msu)lako viha(ro) bhavati
lenani bahiraghattimani karttavayani sarvve bhiksuhi ni(r)dhavantehi
/ ekena viharako atya(bhya)nta(ra)ghattimo karttavayo / prativesikulato
nisreniyaviya tato o(13b6)taritavyo / (j.60) ye tatra prativesika
bhavanti / tesam anuparinditavyam / dirghayu eso viharako
tumhanam anuparindito bhavatu / (i.p.80) gacchama vayam aranyakani
seyyasanani evam parindiya gantavyam / evam varsavustehi seyyasane
pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati
// * //

ii.5 ms.13b6 (j. 60.5); ch.503c1 bhagavan sravastyam viharati sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vista(13b7)rena nidanam krtva
pañcarthavasam vistarena krtva yavad adraksid bhagavam
pañcahikam viharacarikam anucamkramanto anuvicaranto viharakam
odd(r)innakam praluggakam acauksam apratisamskrtam
seyyasanam ujjhitaparakirnam omayilomayila(m)
patitavipatitam mañca ca pitha ca / uddrinnaka praluggaka
upadaka u(du)ttitaka varsena ovarsiyantam pranakehi
khajjantam bhagavan (14a1) jananto bhiksum prcchati / kim idam
bhiksavo viharaka oddrinnaka paluggaka acauksa
apratisamskrtah seyyasanam ujjhitaparakirnam omayilomayilam
patitavipatitam mañca ca pitha ca oddrinnaka paluggaka
upadaka u(du)ttitaka varsena ovarsayanta pranakehi
khajjanta te dani ahamso vayam bhagavan agantuka ye nevasika te
samskarisyanti /
bhagavan aha // tena hi eta(va)m agantukehi se(14a2; j.61)yyasane
pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam agantukehi seyyasane
pratipadyitavyam / eta dani bhiksu agantuka bhavanti viharako
uddistako bhavati / mañcam pitham pi caturasrakam kurccam
bi(m)bohanam uddistam bhavati napi ksamati / gatagatasya
viharake bhandam pravesitum / atha khalu yadi tava andhakarako
viharako bhavati / pradipo jvalayitavyo trnolka va kandolka va
pra(14a3)jvalayitavya / pravisiya civaramca(vam)so taca(va)
pratyaveksitavyo / anekaye pranakehi khaditako bhavati / yadi tava
pranakehi khayitako bhavati bhagnaka va tam apaniya anyo kilako
akotayitavyo (i.p.81) patrapravesika sthapayitavya / mañcakas ca
pratyaveksitavyah / yadi tava vibhagnako va cchinnako va bhavati
cchinnakanthi karttavaya / oddrinnako (14a4) va paluggako va bhavati
mumja karttitavya balbaja karttitavya / mañca bra(bu)nitavya
pitha bra(bu)nitavya / viharako sodhayitavyo / sammarjayitavyo /

musa-ukkira va bhavati akotayitavya / gomayakarsi datavya /
mañcako pratipadake sthapayitavyo astaranam prajñāpiya
pratikramitavyam / yadi sarvvaratro gacchati pratisamskara(j.62)yantasya
sarvvaratri pratisamska(ska)rayi(14a5)tavyam / evam agantukehi
seyyasane pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan dharmman
atikramati // * //

ii.6 ms.14a5 (j.62.4); ch.503c16 bhagavan sravastyam viharati sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva
pañcarthavasam vistarena krtva yavad adraksid bhagavam
pañcahikam viharacarikam anucamkramanto anuviracanto viharakam
oddrinnakam paluggakam a(14a6)cauksam apratisamskrtam
seyyasanam omayilemayilam patitavipatitam / mañca pitha
oddrinnakam paluggakam / uppadakam u(du)tthitakam varsena
ovarsiyantam pranakehi khajjantam bha(ga)van jananto prcchati /
kim ime bhiksavo viharaka oddrinnaka paluggaka acauksa
apratisamskrta sayyasanam omayilemayilam patitavipatitam
mañca pitha oddrinnaka paluggaka uppadaka u(du)tthi(14a7)taka
varsena ovarsayanta pranakehi khajjanta bhiksu ahamsu /
vayam bhagavan nevasika ye agantuka te pratisamskarisyanti /
bhagavan aha / tena hi evam nevasikehi seyyasane pratipadyitavyam /
kin ti dani evam nevasikehi sayyasane pratipadyitavyam / nayam tava
ksamati / naivasikehi ye viharaka oddrinnaka paluggaka acauksa
apratisamskrta te agantukanam (14b1) sthapayitum / yadi
agantukanam matu atyayikam bhavisyanti / tato nam
pratisamskarisyantiti // atha khalu (j.63) ye viharaka navaka ca
supratisamskrta ca te agantukanam sthapayitavya / napi ksamati
(i.p.82) seyyasanam omayilomayilam patitavipatitam
agantukanam sthapayitum / yadi agantukanam matu atyayikam
bhavisyati tato dhovisyanti / rañjisyanti / sivisyanti / atha khalu
yam (14b2) seyyasanam navakam sudhotam ca suraktam ca tam
agantukanam sthapayitavyam / napi ksamati ye mañca va pitha
va prala(lu)ggaka va oddrinnaka va te agantukanam sthapayitum
/ yadi agantukanam matu atyaya(yi)kam bhavisyati / tato
bunisyanti / atha khalu ye mañca va pitha va nava ca sara ca
sa(su)dhota ca te agantukanam sthapayitavya napi ksamati /
adhyupeksitum / atha khalu vi(14b3)harakanam kalena kalam
khandaphuttam pratisamskarttavyam / seyyasanam dhovitavyam
/ sivitavyam / rañjitavyam / mañca va pitha va bhagna va
bhavanti cchinnaganthika karttavya / oddrinnaka va paluggaka va
bhavanti / muñja karttavya / balbaja karttavya mañca
bra(bu)nitavya pitha vranitavya / mañca va pitha va
uppadaka bhavanti / samam sthapayitavya / u(du)tthapitaka (14b4)
bhavanti / susthita karttavya / (j.64) vatatapena te(o)puriyanti / nivate
sthapayitavya / kakasakunna(nta)kehi ohayiyanti channe sthapayitavyah /
varsena te(o)varsiyanti nirovarse sthapayitavya / pranakehi
khajjanti cchinnagandi(nthi)yaka kariya pratipadakehi sthapayitavya

/ evam nevasikehi sayyasane pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati /
abhisamacarikan dharmman atikrama(14b5)ti // * //

ii.7 ms.14b5 (j. 64.6); ch.503c25 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva yavad
adraksid bhagavan pañcahikam viharacarikam anucamkramanto
anuvicaranto viharakam oddrinnakam paluggakam
anabhi(prati)samskrutam ullape(ye) grhitakam seyyasanam
omayilamayilam patitavipatitam mañca ca pitha ca
oddrinnakam paluggakam uppadakam (14b6) u(du)tthitakam
vatatapena opuriyantam kakasakunne(nte)hi oharsi(yi)yantam
varsena ovarsiyantam pranakehi khajjantam bhagavana jananto
yeca(va) bhiksum prcchati / kim ete bhiksavo viharaka
oddrinnaka paluggaka seyyasanam (i.p.83) omayilamayilam
patitavipatitam mañca pitha ca oddrinnaka paluggaka
uppada u(du)tthitaka vatatapena opuriyanta kakasakunne(nte)hi
ohaiyantam varsena (o)varsiyamta pra(14b7)prana(j.65)kehi
khajjanta / bhiksu ahamsu / ye bhagavam agantuka ca nevasika ca te
pratisamskarisyanti / vayam itvaravasino bhagavan aha / tena hi
evam sarvvehi seyyasane pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam hi
sarvvehi seyyasane pratipadyitavyam / ete dani viharaka bhavanti /
oddrinnaka paluggaka acauksa apratisamskrataka tato
ranaranaye gandim ahaniya sarvvasamghena
sannipati(15a1)tavyam / atha dani kascid aha / ahan dharmmakathiko aham
vinayadharo aham aranyako pindacariko pamsukuliko ya eto(te)
droni sramanaka te pratisamskarisyantiti // te vinayatikramam
asadayanti / atha khalu sarvvehi sannipatitavyam / anyehi tava mrttika
mardditavya / anyehi khanuka visalika va pindaka va paripuriya
datavya / anyehi pariharitavyam / anyehi lippitavyam / a(15a2)nyehi
majjitavyam / anyehi udakam pariharitavyam / atha dani bahum
lippitavyam bhavati / bhiksu ca sathyena karenti / kim karttavyam
mitakam datavyam / iman tava khandam imam tava khandan ti /
imam tvaya pratisamskarayitavyam / ete viharaka ullape(ye)
grhitaka bhavanti apratisamskrta va uppamsula va
sarvvasamghasya gandim akotayitva anyehi tavad ya bhitti ollaye
grhitakayo tayo sa(15a3)tayitavyayo anyehi mrttika marddetavya /
anyehi udakah pariharitavyah / anye(hi) mrttika pariharttavya / anyo
lepo datavyah / (j.66) anyaih sa(m)marjitavyam / viharaka
uppedanaka bhavanti / sarkarataka va apakapamsuko va
pariharitavyo akotayitavyo / atha dani upamsulaka viharaka bhavanti /
anyair ggomaya pariharttavyah / anyai(15a4)r udakam pariharttavyah /
anyai(ye)hi adhvpayitavyam / anyehi gomayakarsi datavya / napi dani
(i.p.84) adhyupeksitavyam / seyyasanam onniyo va kocavako va
praka(va)ra va bisiyō va caturasrako va bimbohanaka va cilimilika va
omayilamayila va patitavipatitavipatita va acauksa va
apratisamskrta va / atha khalu kalena kalam / a(15a5)nyehi osa
galayitavyo / anyehi udakam pariharttavyam / anyehi ksaram

anayitavyam / anyehi vodha(dhova)yitavyam, / anyehi piditavyam /
anyehi visayitavyam / anyehi pariharttavyam / mañca va pitha va
oddinnaka va paluggaka va paluggaka va bhavanti / sarvvehi
muñja va balbaja va karttitavya / mañca va vatavya pitha
vatavya bisi sivayitavya / caturasra dapa(15a6)yitavya // namgalani
utthapayitavyani / ete mañca va pitha va bhagnaka va bhavanti / yo
yam pasyati (j.67) tena yyeva ganthi karttavya / upadaka bhavanti /
yo ye(va) pasyati tena yeve samam sthapayitavyam / dutthitaka bhavanti /
susthitaka karttavya / vatatapena va opuriyanti / yo yeve pasyati tena
yyeva nivatte sthapayitavya / kakasakuntehi va ohaiyanti / yo yyeve
pasyati / tena yyeve (15a7) channe sthapayitavya / varsena ovarsayanti
/ yo yeve pasyati tena yyeve nirovase sthapayitavya / pranakehi
khajja(n)ti / yo yeve pasyati / tena yyeve cchinnaganthika kariyana
pratipadakehi sthapayitavya / evam sarvvehi sayyasane pratipadyitavyam
/ na pratipadyati / abhisamacarika dharmman atikramati // * //

ii.8 ms.15a7 (j. 67.9); ch.504a14 bhagavan sravastyam virahati sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vista(15b1)rena nidanam krtva te
dani bhiksu prakirnakasya ucchvasam karonti / jano dani
odhyayati / pasyatha bhane sramanaka yatha ustra va gona va
garddabha va cchagalaka va evam ime sramana prakirnakasya
usvasam karenti / nastam bhrastam kuto esam
sramanyam / etam prakaranam bhiksuh srutam bhiksu
bhagavato arocayamsu / bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksavo jano odhyayati
ama bhagava(va)(15b2)n (i.p.85) bhagavan aha / tena hi varccakuti nama
karttavya / varccakutim dani bhiksuna karapayamanena napi
ksamati (j.68) viharasya purastimena va utta(tta)rena va
karapayitum / atha khalu daksinena va pascimena va karapayitavya
/ vatapatham mukta mallakatala khada khanitavya /
prapatanisritam va yadi va khaniya udakantika bhavati / prathamam
kalpiyakarena oha(15b3)yyiypetavya / atha dani prapatanisrita va
urnnavaccagharam vovatti gacchati / antara(m) kastham
datavyam / yatha tahim, / prathamam niya(pa)teya parimalam va
caturasram va nivitavya / istakahi va upalair vva cchadayitavya /
yani sarani ca drdhani ca sthula(ni) ca kasthani tany
adhasta datavyani / tatra kasthehi va phalakehi va ohatayitavya /
upari ist(ak)ahi mrttikaya (15b4) cchadayitavyani / tac ca mukhani
karttavyani hastam va ayamena nimustakam va hastam vistarena tatra
kanthavarini karttavya / kaksamatri va galamatri va
vamse(na) va nalena va namgalehi va phalakair vva tatha karttavya
yatha upavista anyonyam na pasyanti / sirsi(sa)n tatropari
cchadetavyam kudde(m) utthapiyanam valabhi karayitavya /
akasatalam va limpitavya mrtti(15b5)kaya va sudhaya va
trnacchanna va karttavya / aparasmin parsve varccakutika
karttavya / tahim sthapetavya kasthakundani va
mrttikakundani va udaka purayitavyani / tahim (j.69)
sthapetavyam kariso mrttika va uso va tato janitavyam / yadi

tava sa khani/ma varccakuti bhavati / tato varccakumbhika bahirodiva
karttavya / yatha tam udakam anye na gacchati / atha (15b6) dani
prapatanisrita bhavati / varcakuti kiñ capi tahi(m) yyeva udakam
patati / anapattih / varccakumbhikaye purato kalpiyakaraki sthapayitavya
udakasya purnatani tani kundakani va katahakani va napi
ksamati / adhyupeksitum / sapranakani va adhotakani va / atha
khalu uddisitavyam / navakante va patipattikaya va yasya va
prapunati / tena tani kundanikani kalena kalam, (15b7)
purayitavyani / kalena kalam dhovayitavya(ni) / kalena kalam atape
sosayitavyani / atha (i.p.86) tani kashthamayani bhavanti / na
ksamati / atape na sosayitum, / ma phuttimsu tti / sosayitva
cchata(ya)yam sthapayitavyani / yam kalam parisuskani bhavanti
/ tato puretavyani / varccakutiye purato kuti va sala va
karttavya / tatra civaravamsa va civarabisi va dirgha(j.70)nagadanta
va karttavayah / ya(16a1)tra bhiksu kalpikani civarakani
viniksiptiya varccakuti pravisanti napi dani dravidena viya
prasravakaranam grhñitva varccakumbhi(ti)ka(m) gantavyam / atha
dani varccakumbhikam sapranaka bhavati / na dani (ksamati) vaktum,
/ ayusmanto sapranaka varccakuti(mbhi)ka / atha khalu trnam va
tulika va upari sthapetavya / yathajñāye sapranakety abhijñanam
/ udakakṛtyam karentena na dani jhallajjhaleye udakam cetavyam / atha
kha(16a2)lu mata yeva cetavyam / riktakam varccakumbhikam pasyati /
na tada adhyupeksitavyam / yasya oheyyako bhavati / tasya
avi(ci)ksitavyam / svayam va purayitavyam / antamasato
kumbhikayam / ekasya (yattakam) paryastam bhaveya tattakam
datavyam / atha dani glano bhavati / arsavadyadhikam va
praskandikam va lekṣa(nka)takhamdehi va bhastrayanamkehi va
sukumarehi dayitavyam, //

* // esaivarthopattih / bhagava(16a3)n sravastyam viharati /
sasta devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam kṛtva
aparena dani bhiksuna vamsasalakahi vranamukham
potthi(cchi)tam tasya dani ksatham sarudhiram kṛtam / etam
prakaranam (j.71) bhiksu bhagavatah / arocayemsuh / bhagavan
aha / sabdavatha bhiksum so dani sabdapito / bhagavan aha / evam
ca tvam vamsasalakahi vranamukham pe(po)cchesi tena hi na
ksa(16a4)mati vamsasalakahi kandavidalikai(ke)na va
nalakasthena va / kathallena va asthikhandena va vranamukham
pocchitum, / atha khalu avalekhanam nama karttavayam / olikā va
sthapayitavya / mrttikamaya varttika karttavya / ya khamima
varccakuti bhavati / napi ksamati bhiksuna vranamukham
pocchayata tayo varttikayo va kulikayo va varccakutiye
praksipitum, / (16a5) atha khalu ekamante (i.p.87) kutakam
karttavayam / tayo devasikam cchorayitavyayo va dahiya bhuyo va dahiya
bhuyo va thapayitavyayo / atha dani bhiksu pasyati / ko imayo
dahisyatiti / ta(ta)yo cchoriya anyayo sthapayitavyayo / atha dani
prapatanisrita bhavanti / kimcapi tahim apalekham va praksipati /

samkaram va anapattih / varcca(m) karamtena ta(16a6)tha
karttavayam, / yatha uccaraprasravakhetasimghanakam sarvvam
tahim nigacche / atha dani anyo cauksikrtam bhavati / ohanam va /
khetam va / simhanakam va varcce va tahi(m) niksiptam bhavati
/ uccikaye tahim sarvvam praksipitavyam / napi dani ksamati /
akrtva udakakrtyam samghikam seyyasanam paribhuñjitum // *
// esa evarthotpattih //

bhagavan sravastyam viharati / sasta devanañ ca manusyanam
(16a7)

ca / vistarena nidanam krtva aparo dani bhiksuh / (j.72)
usvasena uddipito nivasanam oguhiya varccakutim pravisati / tahim
ca aparo bhiksuh purvvapravisto so dan aha / ma me ayusmam
ohayesi / etam prakaranam bhiksuh / bhagavato arocayemsuh /
bhagavan aha / tena hi evam varcce pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam
varcce pratipadyitavyam / nayam tava ksamati / bhiksuna
ksamayitum, (16b1) yava usvasena utpidito tti // atha khalu
samudacaramatrakenaiva varccakutim gantavya / atha dani bhiksuh
/ usvasena sahasa uppadi(to) bhavati na ksamati nivasanam oguhiya
asabdakarnnikaye varcakuti pravisitum / atha khalu acchatikam
kara(n)tena pravisitavyam / yadi tatava(va ta)hi(m) koci
purvvapravisto bhavati tena pratyacchatika karttavya / imina
agamayitavyam / tava yava utthita iti / atha dani (16b2) uppedito
bhavati / acchatikam karantena allipitavyam / imina ca paranmukhena
bhavitavyam / tasya cavakaso datavyah / tena ca paranmukhena
u(pa)visitavyam / antaram datavyah / napi dani durato yeca(va)
nivasa(na)m oguhiya upavestavyam / (j.73) atha khalu samanantaram
upavisitavyam ca nivasanam niguhitavyam ca napi dani ksamati
varcakutiyam upavistena dhyantantaragatena va middhantaragatena va
u(16b3)ddesam va (i.p.88) svadhyayam va manasikarentena asitum / atha
khalu samudacaram kariya utthiya cchatti ma(ga)ntavyam / napi ksamati
/ samghikena seyyasanena pravrttena varccakuti pravisitum / napi
ksamati / kalpikahi civarehi pravrttehi varccakutim pravisitum /
atha khalu sthapayitva pravestavyam napi dani ksamati /
dantakastham khadantena varccakutim pra(16b4)vestum /
ekante niksiptva pravestavyam / napi ksamati /
ogunthitasirsena va ohayitahastena na va varccakutim
pravestum / atha khalu ekamsikrtena pravestavyam / eso
bhiksuh purime va pascime va prahani(ne) upavisto
samudacarakrto bhavati / prahanasya amantriyana cchatti
varccakutiyam gantavyam / atha dani bhiksu utpidito bhavati napi
ksamati / (16b5) yatha ustrena va gonena va garddabhena va
uruyo (o)hamya(yam)tena gacchitum, / atha khalu samgharamasya
ekahim ante upavisitavyam / atha dani bhiksuna drsto bhavati /
napi ksamati vaktum, / ko va eso katham va eso ma veddo
bhaveya tti / tena usvasam karamtena mallakena va koditena va
cchorayitavyam / cchoriyanam so prthivipradeso gomaye(16b6)na
udvarttitavyam / tato yadi tava vibhavo bhavati / tailakarsi va (j.74)

gandhakarsi va datavyam / atha dani vibhavo na bhavati / antamasato
gomayakarsi datavyah / eso bhiksuh / cetiyam vandito
usvasakrto bhavati / samudacaramatrakenaiva nirddhavitavyam / atha
dani sahasa utpidito bhavati / tada na ksamati / ustrena va
gonena va uruyo ohayantena gantum, / atha (16b7) khalu ekamante
nivasa(na)m o(gu)hiya upavisitavyam / atha dani bhiksuhi drsto
bhavati tada na ksamati vaktum / ko va eso katham va eso ma
ce(ve)ddo bhaveya nti(tti) / tenapi dani usvasam kariya mallakena va
kodillena va kathallena va cchodiyana so prthivipradeso gomayena
udvarttayitavyo / yadi tava ahatya prthivi bhavati / uttathapitavya /
krtakamma prthivi bhavati udakena dhovita(17a1)vyam / yadi tava
vibhavo bhavati cetiyaghare tailakarsi va datavya / atha dani na
vibhavo bhavati / antamasato tamhi prthivipradese gandhakarsi va
datavya / atha dani aranyakam seyyasanam bhavati / durlabho gandho
antamasato tailakarsi datavya / ete (i.p.89) dve bhiksu ve(ce)tiyam
vandanti yam pasyanti tatra sunakhena va srgalena va usvasam
krtakam yo navako bhavati / te(17a2)na cchoritavyam / atha dani
navatarako saithiliko bahuliko bhavati / vrddhatarena cchoritavyam /
(j.75) ete dve bhiksu gocaram pravisanti prakrtyeva tava
cchaddayitavyam, / atha dani bhiksuh pravisto samano
samudacaram krto bhavati / kim karttavyam gramantikam
seyyasanam gantavyam / pratikramanam vagantavyam / napi ksamati /
bhiksuni-upasraye gatagatasya varccakutim pravisitum / anekaye
(17a3) bhiksunika upavista bhaveya / atha khalu prechitavyam /
bhagini kim rikta va varccakuti neti napi ksamati / tarunika
prechitum / ma venna bhaveya nti(tti) / atha khalu vrddha
prechitavya / yadi tavad aha / arya rikta varccakutiti / kanakena va
dakanakena va udakam grhniya pravisitavyam / usvasam kariya
udakakrtyam kariya gantavyam, / atha dani evam pi na bhavati
ni(17a4)lamañcam gantavyam / napi dani ksamati / strinam
niga(nila)mamca(m) gantum / atha khalu yo purusanam nilamamco
tahim gantavyam nilamañco na bhavati / utsrstagrham gantavyam
/ prechitavyam rikto ukkharo ti na dani tarunika stri prechitavya /
ma a'prahasam deya mahantika prechitavya / yadi tavad aha / rkto
udakadakanaka adaya pravestavyam / evam pi na bhavati /
sunya(17a5)gharam va jambalam va bhavati / tahim gantavyam / na
dani tahim gantavyam / na dani tahim atini(h)sabdaprave(de)se
upavestavyam / ma (j.76) uggamkito bhaveyam channaprave(de)se
upavestavyam / atha dani evam pi na bhavati / utksiptarathyayam
kudyam prsthato krtva usvaso karttavyo / yo sau dvitiyo sahayo
bhavati / tena purato paranmukhena sthatavyam / ete bhiksu sarthena
sa(17a6)rddham adhvanam gacchamti / bhiksu usvasito bhavati napi
ksamati / ya(pa)tthesmim usvasam karttum, / ma (jano) odhyayemsu
ken imam (i.p.90) ya(pa)tthesmi(m) antrani vikirnnani / atha khalu
ekatamam jjhatam va vrksam va prsthato kariyana
upavisitavyam / napi dani anuvatam karttavyam / ma sarvvasartham
gandhena vyavaheyya apavatam karttavyam / sarthe nistrstasmim

samudacaro bhavati / ekante upavisiya kartta(17a7)vyam / napi dani
 apratisamviditena utha(cca)ttitavyam, / ma coro va ocorako va nti(tti)
 hanyeya napi dani anuvatam karttavyam / ya(ma) sarvvasartha gandhena
 va(vya)vaheya apavatam karttavyam, / napi dani ksamati /
 pratikrtyeva nivasanam (j.77) oghiya gacchitum, / atha khalu
 nivasanam oghitavyam ca upavitavyañ ca na ksamati nivasanam
 oghiya varena hastena angajatam gr(17b1)hniya dravidena yatha
 udakasamipa(pe) gantum / atha khalu utthihitavyam ca nivasanam
 osaritavyam / navaye gacchantasya samudacaro bhavati yadi varcakuti
 bhavati / tahi(m) karttavyam kashthakam antara karttavya / yatha
 tahim prathamam nipateya evam na bhavati / antamasato svaka anguli
 upathapitavya / varccakuti na bhavati / kata(he)na va mallikena va
 ujjhitavyam stupabhigrhe va samghabhigrhe va pa(17b2)syati /
 ujjhitavyam / atha dani dve camkramante / vrddhatarako navatarako ca
 navakena ujjhitavyam / atha dani so bhavati saithiliko va bahuliko va
 avaddhako va asiksakamo (va) tada svayam ujjhitavyam / eso
 hi bhiksuh / dirghakena khayitako bhavati / vaidyo jalpati bhatte(nte)
 mahavikatam payetha nti(tti) kim karttavyam / yadi tava atmano
 uccaro bhavati / so eva tasya pratigraho (j.78) atha (17b3) dani parakerako
 uccaro bhavati / pratigrahapayitavyo / udakena accaviya ghanena nartakena
 parisraviya tasya bhiksusya sumanaphullani na sakye dadiyanam
 vaktavyam / ayusmana imasya bhaisajyasya gandho yadrso uccarasya
 ma khalu te amanaya(pa)m bhavisyati pibahi yadi se jivitukamo evam
 sarvvehi sarvve(varcce) pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati /
 abhi(17b4)samacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

(i.p.91) ii.9 ms. 17b4 (j. 78.7); ch.504c18 bhagavan sravastyam viharati
 sasta devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva te
 dani bhiksuh prakirnnakam prasvasam karonti jano dani
 odhyayanti / pasyatha bhane (ime) sramanaka / yatha ustra va
 gona va gardabha va cchagalaka va eva(m i)me sramanaka
 prakirnnakam prasvasam karonti / nastam bhrastam
 ku(17b5)to va / imesam sramanyam etam prakaranam bhiksuhi
 srutam / bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / satyam
 bhiksavo jano odhyayati / tena hi prasvasakuti nama karttavya /
 prasvasakutipi(ye) dani bhiksuna kara(pa)yantena na ksamati
 vi(vi)harasya uttarena (va) purvvena (va) karapayitum / atha khalu
 daksinena va pascimena va karapayitavya vatapatha(m) mukta
 (17b6) udakabhramanasya va ta(u)pari karttavya / upalasya va istakaya
 va upari mallatalaka khannam khanitavya / madhye cchidrakam
 karttavyam / (j.79) udakabhramanasya upari thapetavya suva(dha)ya
 samantena lipitavya / yadi samantena setuh karttavyo yatha patako yeva
 prasvasako bahyena nirggacchati / dhoviya tailena mraksayitavya /
 navakantena va uddistakena va patipatikayena va yasya (17b7) va
 prapuneti // * // esa evarthotpattih //

bhagavan sravastyam viharati sasta devanañ ca manusyanañ ca
 vistarena nidanam krtva aparo dani bhiksuh prahanam

upavistako prasvasena uspi(ppi)dito prasvasakutim
gacchyanam nivasanam o(gu)hiyanam prasvasam karisyanti /
tahim ca bhiksuh purvvapravisto prasvasam karoti / so jalpati /
ma khalu me ayusman omutra(ya)si tti / etam (18a1) prakaranam
bhiksuh srutam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemu / bhagavan aha / tena
hi evam prasvase pratipadyitavyam / evam tava na ksamati
bhiksuna agamayitum / yava prasvasena pra(u)pidito bhavati / atha
khalu samudacaramatrakenaiva prasvasakutim gantavyam / napi dani
ksamati asabdakarnnikaye prasvasakutim pravisitum // atha
khalu acchatikam karantena prasvasakutim pravisitavyam /
ya(18a2)di tahim koci purvvapravisto (i.p.92) tena pratyacchatika
karttavya imina tava agamayitavyam / yava prasvaso krto atha dani
so bhiksuh / uppidiyati yeva acchatikam karantena allipitavyam
/ (j.80) imina avakaso datavyo tato ubhayo(ye)hi prasvaso karttavyo /
napi dani ksamati / ogunthitasirsena va ohitahaste(na) va
dantakastham khadantena (va) upavesta(stu)m / atha khalu
ekamsakrtena eka(18a3)nte dantakastham sthapayitva
upavestavyam / napi dani tahim dhyantarena va svadhyayam va
karentena asubhasamapattim va samapannena asitavyam / atha khalu
prasavam krtva cchatti utthitavyam / eso dani bhiksuh
prahana upavistako prasvasakrto bhavati / utthiyanam
prasvasakutim gantavya / atha dani prasvasena uppido bhavati /
na ksamati / yatha ust[re]na va (18a4) gonena va gardabhena va
uruyo omutriyanta gantum, / atha khalu ekatamante upavisiya
prasvaso karttavyo / atha dani kenaci bhiksuna drsto napi dani
ksamati vaktum / ko va eso katham va eso ma vedde bhaveya
nti(tti) / tenapi dani prasvasam kariyana so prthivipradeso yadi
tavad ahata / (tya) prthivi bhavati / kasthena va kathallena va
uttatthiya(18a5)nam cchorayitavyo atha dani krtamkarma prthivi
bhavati / dhovayitavya / tato tailakarsi va gandhakarsi va (j.81)
datavya / atha dani nasti vibhavo antamasato gomayakarsi datavya /
atha dani prasvasakuti na bhavati / ekasmi(m) kone sarvasamghasya
prasvasapate(ghato) sthapayitavyo tasyopari cchidramallaka datavyam
//

ma aprakrtika ghatasya va bahyena [pra]sava(18a6)sam choreya ti /
tatra tatram(kunta)ko alabuotumbako va thapayitavyo tahim prasvasam
kariyana ghatake praksipitavyam / na dani tahi(m) ksamati /
uccaro va khetasimghanako va praksipitum / so dani ujhitavyo /
navakantena kayasya va oheyyako bhavati / napi dani ksamati /
atya(bhya)game pradese ujhitum sarvasamghasya ma gandhena
vyavaheyya / atha dani dvibhumako bhavati / dvitriyayam (18a7)
bhumiya tatha yeva ghatako sthapayitavyo / trbhumiko bhavati /
trtiyayam bhuma tatha yeva sthapayitavyam / tahim prasvasam
(i.p.93) karitavyam / karnnikam yam kalam prahanasya
yathasukham krtam bhavati / tam kalam prasvasaghatika
nikkala(j.82)yitavya / kenayam nikkalayitavyo / navakantena va

patipatipatikaya va yasya va prapunati / tato pi na ksamati /
so tahim cchorayitum / yahim deve va(18b1)rsintasya stupavigraham
va samghavigraham va gacchati / atha khalu tahim cchorayitavyam /
yahim deve varsantena anye na gacchati napi ksamati /
prasvasaghatam abhinikuñje pradese sthapayitum / ma anye bhiksu
na pasyemsu / napi ksamati / atiprakate pradese sthapayitum / ma
nam dhossa va vida va vataputra va bhumjemsu / atha khalu
pracchannaprakate sthapayitavyam / vikale pravisianam tahim
yyeva (18b2) sthane sthapayitavyo / ghatasyopari cchidramallakam
sthapayitavyam / cchidramallakasyopari kuntako va alabutumbuko va
thapayitavyo / atha dani samghe prasvasaghatato na bhavati /
paudgalikapaudgalikani prasvasaghatikani sthapayitavyani / ghatika
va karaka va alabutumbuka va kalpa(ya)to eva prasvasam ekamante
visarjiya prasvasabhandakam / vodhi(dhovi)ya pratigupte (18b3) pradese
atape sthapayitavyam / tato vikale bhuyo pravesitavyo / kuta(nta)ko
bhavati / evam yyeva karttavyam tucchakam bhavati kalpa(ya)to yeca(va)
ujjhitva cchanna(nne) sthavitavyam / ma phuttemsusiktana
uccinitva sthapayitavyam / mallakam bhavati / ekante ujjhitva dhovitva
atape sthapayitavyam / sayam pravesentena kunda va tumbaka va
sikse(kte)(na) (j.83) uccinitva mañcakasthane ullapitavyam /
oru(18b4)hantena mallakam ghatika va mañcakasya ca oruhantena
susthapita karttavya bhajanam na bhavati / varsa udakam ca bhavati /
na dani tatha prasravo va(ka)rttavyo / yatha cetiyabhigraham upari
ghamsvato gaccheya ekantake karttavyam / agnisalayam va
upasthanasalayam va upavistasya samudacaro bhavati / cchatti
niskramitavyam / atha dani uppilito bhavati akam,(18b5)thayene viya
mutrena siñcantena na gantavyam / atha khalu ekantena krtva
ujjhitavyam (i.p.94) / tailakarsi datavya / antamasato gomayakarsi
datavya / eso bhiksu cetiyam vandanto prasvasakrto bhavati /
samu(da)caramatrakena eva gantavyam / atha dani bhiksu susthu
uppilito bhavati napi ksamati / yatha ustrena va gonena va
uruyo omutranta gantum, / atha (18b6) khalu ekamantena prasvaso
karttavyo / atha dani koci bhiksu pasyati / nayam vaktavyo ko eso kim
va katham va etam ti ma veddo bhavya nti(tti) / tenapi prasvasam
kariyana yadi tava aharya prthivi bhavati / kasthena va
kathallena va uttacchi(tthi)ya cchorayitavyam / (j.84) atha dani
krtakamma prthivi bhavati dhovitavya / sarvvatra cetiyamgrhe
gandhakarsi va tailakarsi va datavya / atha dani vibhavo na (18b7)
bhavati / antamasato tahim prthivipradese tailakarsi va
gandhakarsi va datavya / atha dani aranyakam seyyasanam
bhavati durllabho gandho antamasato tailakarsi datavya / eso
bhiksuh gocaram pravisati / prakrtyeva tava prasvasam kariya
pravisitavyam / atha dani bhiksuh gocaram pravistah
prasvasakrto bhavati / napi ksamati / abhyagame pradese prasvasam
karttum, / atha kha(19a1)lu ya u(t)ksiptarathya bhavati tundarathya
tahn gantavyam / kunda(m) agrato kariyana prasvaso karttavyo yo
se dvitio sahayo bhavati / tena prsthatosthatavyam /

paranmukhena eso bhiksuh sarthena samanam adhvanam gacchati /
prasvasakrto bhavati / napi ksamati / panthesmim prasvasam
karttum / ma jano odhyaye kena ime panthe prasvaso krto rudhiram viya
cchanditum / atha khalu ekante prasvaso karttavyo / (19a2) panthato
ussariya ekante karttavvyam / napi dani ksamati / anuvatam karttum,
/ ma sartho gandhena vyavaheyya / apavatam karttavvyam / atha dani
sartho sanniviste samuda(ca)ro bhavati / ekante uccattiya karttavvyam
/ (j.85) na dani apratisamviditena uccattitavyam / ma coro va ocorako
veti hanyeya / atha khalu samviditena uccattitavyam / napi dani
anuvartita(vatam kartta)vyam / apavatam karttavvyam / navare(ye)
(19a3) gacchantasya samuda(ca)ro bhavati / yadi varccakuti bhavati tahim
karttavvyam // atha dani varccakuti na bhavati bhajane krtva
ujjhitavyam //

(i.p.95) atha dani glano bhavati bhiksuh pandurogena vaidyo
jalpati / bhañjentam pratimutram pibanaya dethe tti kim karttavvyam
yadi tava atmanako prasvaso bhavati / purimapascimakam ca varjayitva
madhyamam grhnitavyo / evam tasya pratigrahah / (19a4) atha dani
anyatakam bhavati purimapascimakañ ca varjyam krtva grhnitavyam /
tatah pascat pratigrahayitavyam / tasya glanasya sumanaphullam na
(sa)kke dadiyanam vaktavyam / imam khalu buddhaprajñaptam
bhaisajyam piba yadi jivitukamo si / evam prasvase pratipadyitavyam
/ na pratipadyati // abhisamacarika dharmman atikramanti // * //

ii.10 ms.19a4 (j.85.14); ch.505a23 bhagavan sravastyam viha(19a5)rati /
sasta devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva /
aparena dani bhiksuna samghikayam (j.86) bhumau amrapotako
ropitako so dani tam unneti va(r)ddheti ghatasiktako ekaputrako viya
aparena bhiksuna agacchiya uppadiya dantakastam khayitam
so dani tena drsto // so dan aha / ayusman evam ca dani tvam
mama a(19a6)mrapotako ghatasiktako ekaputrakam viya samvarddhitavyam /
uppadiya dantakastham khadasi / etam prakaranam bhiksuhi
srutam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha
tam bhiksum / so dani sabdapito bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksu
evam nama aparena bhiksuna samghikayam bhumau amrapotako
ropito so dani tena unnito varddhito ghatasiktako ekaputra(19a7)ko viya
tvaya so age(aga)cchiya uppadiya bhamjiya dantakastham
khaditam / aha / ama bhagavam bhagavan aha // evam nama tvam
puspopagatam vrksam uppadiya dantakastham khadasi / tena
hi na ksamati / dantakastham // * // esa evarthotpattih //

bhagavan sravastyam viharati sasta devanañ ca manusyanañ ca
vistarena (i.p.96) nidanam krtva bhagavan mahatiye balakiniye
bhiksuparya(sa)ye dharmman desaya(19b1)ti / te dani bhiksu
dantakastham na khadanta ekante nisanna asanti
pravatagandhikena mukhena pasyanti / ma sabrahmacarim gandhena (j.87)
vyavahisyamah / bhagavan jananto yeva prcchati kim ete bhiksavo
bhiksu ekante asanti / kalahitaka viya manye / bhiksu ahamsu /

bhagavata dantakastham pratikseptam / tato ete bhiksavo ekante
asanti / pravatagandhikena mukhena pasyanti ma sabrahmaca(19b2)ri
gandhena vyavahisyamah / bhagavan aha / tena hi anujanami
dantakastham pramanikam mahantam sodasangulam, // *
// esaivarthotpattih //

bhagavan sravastyam viharati / te dani ayusmanto nandanopanandana
savallarikani dantakasthani khadanti jano dani odhyayanti pasyatha
bhane sramanakah / yatha kumaraka va dharmmistha va
aksadarsa va gana(ka) va mahamatra va / evam ime
sra(19b3)manakah savallarikani dantakasthani khadanti /
nastam bhrastam kuto imesam sramanyam etam
prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha
sabdapayatha nandanopanandanam te dani sabdapita / bhagavan aha /
satyam bhiksavo nandanopanandana evam nama yuyam savallarikani
dantakasthani khadatha / jano dani odhyayati pasyatha bhane
sramanaka yatha (19b4) kumaraka va dharmmistha va gana(ka) va
rajaputra va ime sramanakah savallarikani dantakasthani
khadanti / nastam bhrastam kuto imesam sramanyam
ahamsu / ama bhagavan bhagavan aha / evam ca dani yuyam
apramanani dantakasthani khadatha / tena hi pramanikam
dantakastham khadayitavyam / dantakasthani nama trini
jyestham madhyamam kaniyasam / jyestham (j.88) nama
sodasangu(19b5)lani madhyamam dvadasangulani kaniyasam
astangulani // * //

bhagavan sravastyam viharati vistarena nidanam krtva aparoksa dani
bhiksu dantakastham khadati / tena dani khadantena
dantakastham tho(nira)vasesam krtam / tena dani bhagavan
drsto bhagavato gauravena sarvvam abhyavahrtam / tasya dani
aphamsu / etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayem(19b6)su /
bhagavan aha / evam ca yuyam sarvvam, (i.p.97) niravasesam
dantakastham khadatha tena hi sesas catvari angulani
dantakasthasya varjyam karttavyam / atha dani bhiksu aranyake
seyyasane prativasanti / kalpiyakaro durllabho bhavati kim karttavyam /
jyesthakani dantakasthani karapayitavyani / tato bhiksuna
dantakastham khadiya ku(r)ccakam sastrakena cchinditavyam /
dhoviyam thapayitavyo / aparam (19b7) divasam evam eva khadiya
evam tava khadayitavyam yava dantakasthasya catvari angulani
avasistani tato cchoritavyam / so eso bhiksuh niravasesam
dantakastham khadati vinayatikrama(m) asadayati /
dantakastham pi nama khadantena na ksamati / stupavigrahe va
samghavigrahe va dantakastham khadinta(tu)m / atha dani
bhiksuh glano bhavati siravidhako va virecanapitako va
ghrta(20a1)pitako va kiñcapi samghavigrahe dantakastham khadati
/ anapattih / napi dani ksamati / dantakastham (j.89) khadantena
khetam disodisam cchorayitum / ku(r)ccako va dicchaddiya
disodisam cchorayitum / atha khalu kata(ta)hake va mallake va

kotiyam va aviddhaputikayam va khetam cchorayitavyo varena ca
hastena ku(r)ccako grhnavyay / pascata ekamantena cchorayitavyah /
dantakastham pi dani khadantena napi ksamati /
upasthanasa(20a2)layam va agnisalayam va bhaktasalayam va
kalpiyasalayam va kalpikakutikayam va samghamadhya (va)
upadhyayacaryanam va agrato vrddhatarakanam va bhiksunam
agrato dantakastham khaditum / napi ksamati matrgramasya
agrato dantakastham khaditum, / napi ksamati / cetiyam
vandantena ogunthitasirsena va ohitahastena va
tha(ce)tiyati(bhi)grhe va prasade va kha(20a3)ditum /
ekamsikrtena ekante khaditavyam / napi ksamati /
dantakastham khadiya madhyena patiyana jihvam nilehitum
kamabhogina yatha / atha dani bhiksu jihvam nilehitukamo bhavati /
kurccakena amarjayitavya / napi ksamati vibhusanabhiprayena
dantakastham khaditum // atha khalu durggandhaprahanartham
dantakastham khaditavyam / atha da(20a4)ni dantakastham na
(i.p.68) bhavati / angarena va / apakkaladduna va danta
odya(gha)(r)savitavyah / (j.90) antamasato amguli dantakastham
khaditavyam / sa eso bhiksuh sarvvena sarvvam dantakastham
na khadati vinayatikramam asadayati / eso bhiksu ve(ce)tiyam vandati
/ pasyati dantaponam cchorayitavyo / atha dani dve jana bhavanti / yo
navako bhavati / tena (20a5) uddhrtavya / atha dani navako saithiliko
bahuliko bhavati vrddhatarena uddhrtavyo / evam dantakasthe
pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati / abhisamacarika dharmman atikramati
// * //

uddanam evam seyyasane pratipadyitavyam / evam varsopanayiko(ke)
seyyasane pratipadyitavyam / evam varsopagatehi seyyasane
pratipadyitavyam / evam (20a6) varsavustehi seyyasane
pratipadyitavyam / evam agantukehi seyyasane pratipadyitavyam / evam
naivasikehi seyyasane pratipadyitavyam / evam hi sarvvehi seyyasane
pratipadyitavyam / evam varce pratipadyitavyam / evam prasvase
pratipadyitavyam / evam dantakasthe pratipadyitavyan ti// * //

// dvitiiyo varggah // * //

(i.p.99) iii.1 ms.20a6 (j.91.1); ch.505c1 bhagavan sravastyam viharati /
vistarena nidanam krtva pañca(20a7)rthavasan sampasyamanas
tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddha / pañcahikam viharacarikam
anucamkramanty anuvicaranti / katamam pañca / kacci me sravakah / na
karmmaramah / na karmmaratah / na karmmaramatanuyogam anuyukta
viharanti vistarena yavad adraksid bhagavam pañcahikam
viharacarikam anucamkramanto anuvicaranto anyataram bhiksu bhumau
astariya civaram (20b1) sivantam bhagavam jananto prcchanti kim
idam bhiksuh / aha / bhagavan idam civaram sivayami / bhagavan
aha / evam tam tvam bhumiya astariya civaram sivayasi / tena hi
kathinam nama karttavyam / kathinam tava bhiksuna
karapayamanena dvadasahastam ayamato karttavyo / astahastam

vistarena vamsanam va nalanam va na(m)galanam va
kandanam va carukanam va rohisnam va sutrikaya va
rejjukaya va (20b2) ghana bunitavyam / yam kalam bhiksuh
civaram sivitukamo bhavati / upasthanasalayam va agnisalayam
va prasade va prahanake kathinam prajñapayitva civaram
sivitavyam / kathinam astariyanam padam (j.92) dhoviyanam
kathinasmim pallamkenopavisiyanam tam civaram sivitavyam /
atha dani aparo pi koci sivayi(tu)kamo bhavati tenapi padam dhovayitva
kathinasmim pallamkenopavisiya civaram, (20b3) sivayitavyam / atha
dani nisanno bahirakam padam krtva mu(su)tram valento
asati anapattih / atha dani bhiksuh padanam(ni) dhovayitukamo
bhavati / na ksamati / adhotakehi padakehi kathinam okramitum / atha
khalu bahyena kathinasmim padani thapi/yanam civaram
sivayitavyam / yam kalam civaram sivitam bhavati / kathinam
savva(nva)tiyanam bhittiye dve kilakani khaniya rajjue (20b4)
bandhiya tahim ukkavayitavyam / yadi aparo pi koci sivayitukamo bhavati /
tenapi kathinam astariya civarakam yeca(va) tatha sivayitavyam /
napi ksamati kathinasya range va sodhayitum gomayam va
civarakani va sodhayitum / atha khalu civarakam sivayitavyam /
napi ksamati / kathinam adhyupeksitum (i.p.100) / ullaggakam va
paluggakam vatatapena vinasiyantam varsena va
ova(20b5)rsayantam paksihi va ohayi(pi)yantam / (j.93) atha khalu
kalena kalam bandhitavyam kalena kalam pratisamskarttavyo / atha
dani kathinam na bhavati / mañcasya va upari civaram pithasya va
upari civarakam kariyanam sivitavyam / atha dani evam na bhavati
/ prahanasalayam va / upasthanasalayam va mandalamade va
pradesakam gomayena upalimpiya civarakam sivitavyam / antamasa(20b6)to
janukanam pi upari civarakam thaviya sivayitavyam / evam kathine
pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati // abhisamacarikan dharmman
atikramati // * //

iii.2 ms.20b6 (j.93.8); ch.505c11 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / aparo
dani bhiksuh prahanakam upavisto / so dani yathasukham krte
viharakam apaduriya pravisati
sitalakam ca tena akrantam tasya bhavati dirghako maya akranto
tasya
dani tena nivare(ra)nena sarvva(20b7)ratrim cittam na samadhanam
gacchati /
etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu //

bhagavan aha / tena hi cakkali nama karttavya / cakkali tavad
bhiksuna karapayamanena karapayitavya / vamsanam va
nadanam va nangalanam va kandanam va rejjukaye va
mu(su)trakaye va ghana bunitavya tatha karttavya / yatha dirghako
na samsakkati / viharasya dvarasmim upari trayo kilakani atapitavya
(21a1) tahim cakkali bandhitavya / osariyanam hesthe dve
kilakanam pidiyana tahim (j.94) bandhitavyam / yam kalam
bhiksuh prahanam otaranti tato dvaram muñcitavyam /

nivapiyana cakkali osariyanam kilakehi bandhiyana tato
osaritavyam / yam kalam prahanasya yathasukham krtam bhavati
/ tato viharam gacchiyanam cakkali utksipitavya // napi dani
sahasa anekayo ma tarhi dirghako pravisto bhavapa(21a2)ya nti(tti) /
atha khalu khatakhatapayitavyo kasthena va kathallena va tato
pascac cakkali utksipitavya / pravisianam cakkali osarayitavya
/ dvaram bandhitavyam / tato pratikramitavyam pascimam prahanam
otaritavyam / dvaram (i.p.101) apaducaritavyam cakkali
utksipianam dvaram pivi(dhi)yanam cakkali osariyanam
prahanam otaritavyam / prahanato yam kalam utthito bhavati /
viharam gacchiyanam yadi (21a3) (ta)va prabhatam bhavati / cakkali
utksipianam upari bandhitavya // dvaram apaduriya tato
pravisitavyam / evam devasikam na dani ksamati divasata osarayitva
thapayitum / napi ksamati sa cakkali adhyupeksitum / ullaggika va
paluggika va / pranakehi (j.95) va khajjanti / atha khalu kalena
kalam bandhitavya / kalena kalam pratisamskartavya / evam
cakka(21a4)liye pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyeti // abhisamacarikan
dharman atikramati // * //

iii.3 ms.21a4 (j.95.4); ch.505c17 bhagavan sravastyam viharati
vistarena nidanam krtva pañcarthavasam sampasyamana yava
vistarena krtva yavad adraksid bhagavan pañcahikam
viharacarikam anucamkramanto viharam oddrinnakam palluggakam
ullape(ye) grhitakam acauksam apratisamskrtam /
bha(21a5)gavan jananto yeva pccchati / kim ke(i)me bhiksu viharaka
oddrinnaka paluggaka ollaye grhitaka acauksa apratisamskrta
tena hi evam vihare pratipadyitavyam / vihara nama trini
jyesthako madhyamako kaniyasako jyesthako nama viharako bhumi
bhavati / masakana(la)valla(rnna) ulloko bhavati / prapandara
bhitti bhavati / krtakarmma evam jye(21a6)sthako kin ti madhyamako kin
ti dani madhyamako madhyamako nama viharako bhavati /
masakalavaranna bhitti bhavati krtakarmma / na ca bhavati / ullapo
prapandaro evam madhyamako / kin ti dani kaniyasako bhumi bhavati /
masakalavaranna napi bhavati / ullapo prapandaro nahaiva bhitti
krtaparikarmma evam kaniyasako / yo dani jyesthako bhavati viharo
nayam ksamati / tahim mamca (21a7) va pitha va pravisitum /
atha (j.96) khalu (i.p.102) catvari pratipadaka kartavya / ma bhumi
khaniyam ti pravesianam tato tahim pratipadakanam / upari
thapetavyo / atha dani pratipadako na bhavati / lenkatakehi pada
bandhitavya / pitham praveseti / pithasyapi evam yyeva
asandakam trpadakam va praveseti / tasyapi lenkatakehi padaka
bandhitavya / napi tahim ksamati / mandamukhi prajva(21b1)layitum /
dipako va pravesayitum / atha dani bhiksuh seyyam
prajñapayitukamo bhavati / kiñ capi dipakam praveseti / anapattih /
seyyam prajñapayantenaiva cchi(ccha)tti nikkalayitavya napi ksamati /
tahim padam dhovitum hastam dhovitum mukham dhovitum napi
ksamati tahim camkrama camkramitum // pattholim dhunantena / atha

dani bhiksu glano bhavati kiñ capi satapañca gatamgam deti
 anapa(21b2)ttih / napi dani ksamati / ekenantena / atha khalu samantena
 camkramitavyam / na yam boli da(u)dvapayantena / na ksamati tahim
 bhaktakrtyam pure(j.97)bhaktikam va karttum patram va
 nirmmadayitum / atha dani madhya(ma)ko bhavati / madhyamake pi eso eva
 paryayo ananyo adhikrto / atha dani kaniyasako viharako bhavati / kiñ
 capi bhiksuh vina pratipadakehi mañcakam thapeti / anapattih /
 (21b3) pithakam va pithikam va trpadakam va vina pratipadakehi
 thapetti anapattih / mandamukhim va prajvaleti / anapattih / dipam
 va praveseti / anapattih / glano va aglano va anapattih / kim
 capi camkramati / anapattih / janitavyam / yadi tava upedanako so
 viharako bhavati / napi tahim ksamati / padam dhovitum hastam va
 nirmmadayitum / (21b4) atha dani upamsulako bhavati / kiñ capi
 bhiksuh padam va dhovati mukham va dhovati / hastam va nirmmadayati /
 rajonigraham kaheti tti anapattih / bhaktakrtyam va purobhaktikam va
 karoti / patram va nirmmadayati / anapattih / napi ksamati viharako
 adhyupeksitum / oddrinnako va paluggako va ollaye grhitako va
 acokso va (21b5) adhyupeksitum / atha dani oddrinnako bhavati /
 trnacchadano bhavati trnapulako datavyo (i.p.103) mrttikacchadano
 bhavati / mrttikapindo datavyo / istakacchadano bhavati /
 istaka datavya / apakkacchadano (j.98) bhavati / apakka datavya /
 kabhallakacchadano bhavati / kabhallaka datavya / phalakacchadano bhavati /
 phalakam datavyam / sudha(21b6)cchadano bhavati / sudhapindo
 datavyo / kalena kalam sodhayitavyo / samtanika satayitavya /
 musika-ukkiro va kotayitavyo / ukulanikulo bhavati / samo karttavyo /
 cikkkhalika puretavya / vamghorika datavya / ullape(ye) grhitako
 bhavati / satiyanam liptopalipto ghastamasto karttavyo /
 uppedanako bhavati / pamsukena va sarkarotena va
 pra(21b7)tyastaritavyo / upamsulako viharako bhavati / kalena kalam
 siñcitavyo / sammarjitavyo / gomayakarsi datavya / sa(m)tanika
 satayitavya / evam vihare pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati /
 abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

iii.4 ms.21b7 (j.97.3); ch.505c29 bhagavan sravastyam viharati /
 pañcarthavamsa(sam) vistarena krtva yava adraksid bhagavan
 pañcahikam viharacarikam anucamkramanto (22a1) anuvicaranto
 viharaka(na)m pakka-khetena va pakka-simghanakena bhittiyo
 vinasitayo simghanakavarttihi lambantehi / bhagavana jananto yeva
 prcchati / kim imayo bhiksava viharakanam bhittiyo pakka-khetena
 pakkasimghanakena varttihi lamba(j.99)ntihi / tena hi evam khete
 pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam khete pratipadyitavyam nayam
 ksamati / bhiksuna krtakarmmayam va akr(22a2)takarmmayam
 va bhittiyam khetam va simghanakam va cchorayitum // atha khalu
 khetakataham karttavyo / kapalam va mallam va kundikam va
 dakanakam va liptopaliptam kariya valikaye va pasanasya va
 patthaliddrakanam va purayitavyam / tato tahim khete(to)
 karttavyo / napi ksamati khetakatahakam adhyupeksitum / ma

sapramanako bhaveya / atha khalu kalena kalam ccho(22a3)riya anyasya purayitavyam / atape va datavyo yo(so) bhuyo pravesayitavyo / atha dani (i.p.104) khetakatahakam bhavati mallakam va kotikam va aviddhaputika va thapetavya tahim kheto karttavyo / kalena kalam visarjayitavyo // atha dani evam pi na bhavati / krtakarmma bhumi bhavati na ksamati / bhumiye cchorayitum / atha khalu ekasya upanahaye (22a4) tale cchorayitavyam dvtiyena marddayitavyam / atha dani uppamsulo viharo bhavati / bhumiye cchoriya padena mardditavyo / eso bhiksuh divaviharamgato camkramati / slesmiko bhiksu bhavati / ito ca cchoriyanto camkramati vinayatikramam asadayati / atha khalu cchoriyana padena marditavyam / camkramasirse va aviddhaputika va (j.100) valika(22a5)ye va kutimallakam va thapetavyam, / tahim kheto cchorayitavyo / yam kalam gacchati / tato ekatamamte cchorayitavyo / prahane asantasya kheta badhati / opanahapute krtva bhumimye marditavyam, //

atha dani bhumyastaro bhavati bhajane karttavyam / kuntake va alabuke va vamsatholikayam va / atha dani ucchado bhavati / khetam va simghanakam, (22a6) va utthitva ekante krtva punah / upavestavyam / upadhyayacaryanam va mule khetam vyavahati / ekante karttavyam / eso dani bhiksusya gocaram pravisantasya atha(dhva)namarggagatasya va khete agacchati cchoriya padena marditavyo / amardiya gacchati vinayatikramam asadayati / atha dani ksudro khete upamsulo ca bhumi bhavati / cchorantako yyeva parya[danam] gaccha(22a7)ti / kim capi na marddati / anapattih / eso bhiksuh stupam vandati stupabhigrhe va khetam cchoritakam kena ci aprakrtijño na padena marditavyo / atha dani dve jana bhavanti / yo navako bhavati / tena mardditavyam / atha dani navakataro saithiliko bahuliko va bhavati / vrddhatarakena marditavyam / evam khete pratipadyitavyam, / na pratipadyati // abhisamacarikan dharmman ati(22b1)kramati // * //

iii.5 ms.22b1 (j.101.1); ch.506a17 (j.101) bhagavan sravastyam viharati vistarena nidanam krtva aparena dani bhiksuna munde vatapane patram sthavitam tan dani vatamandalikaye (i.p.105) agacchiyanam bhumiya patito bhinno kapalanam rasim krtva yavaguye gandi akotita so dani hastam nirmmadiya viharakam pravisto pasyati / kapalikanam rasim etam prakaranam yo(so) bhiksuh bhagavato aroca(22b2)ye / bhagavan aha / evam ca tvam mundavatapane patram thapesi tena hi evam patre pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam patre pratipadyitavyam / bhiksuna tava kalyato yeca(va) nivasiya pravariya patracivaram adaya gocaram pravisitavyam / gocarato nirddhaviya aharam kariya patram nirmmadayitavyam / napi ksamati / karkasena va curnnena karkasena va gomayena nirmmadayitum // atha (22b3) khalu mularasena va patrarasena va pusparasena va nirvvalikena va gomayena nirmmadayitavyam napi ksamati vilvasya va pakvasya kapitthasya pakvasya nalikerasya hesthe nirmmadayitum, / ma pakvena va vilvena pakvena va

kapitthena pakvena va nalikerena bhamjeya nti(tti) / napi ksamati
darinisritena va patram nirmmadayitum / ma patitam bhañjaya
nti(tti) (22b4) atha khalu karsadhane va valikadhane va
durvvasadvale va nirmmadayitavyam / napi ksamati sthitakena patram
nirmmadayitum // napi ksamati (j.102) bhumiye ghasantena // atha khalu
upaviste(sta)kena nirmmadayitavyam / adhvavayantena napi /
ksamati / sthitakena adhvapayitum // atha khalu upavistena
adhvapayitavyam / pratisamayantena napi ksamati / jamgha(22b5)pathe
va sthapayitum / kapato(te) va mundavatayane va / atha khalu
patra pravesikayam praksipiya sthapetavyam / napi ksamati
sthitakena praksipitum // atha khalu upavistakena praksipitavyam /
patraprasevikanagadantake va kilake va ukkaciya thapetavya / atha dani
ujjuko kilako bhavati / duve trayo va avedhaka datavyah / atha dani
nagadantako (22b6) bhavati / kiñ capi evam eva thapeti / anapattih //

patraprasevika na bhavati patrapithake thapetavyam / atha dani
patrapithakam na bhavati / kastham va istakam va upalam va
niramisam nirmmadiya tasya upari sthapetavyam / atha dani evam pi na
bhavati / antamasato prthivipradesam (i.p.106) pi gomayena upalimpiya
thapetavyam / grhnantena napi ksamati / ekahastena duve trayo va
patrani grhnitum, / a(22b7)tha khalu paramam trayo patrani
grhnitavyani / ekahastena dve grhnitavyah / aparena dani ekam /
atha dani pratyandhakarako viharako bhavati / na ksamati / patrena
patram marggitum // atha khalu hastena marggitavyam / atha dani
bhiksuh upadhyayasya ca(va)caryasya va patram allipayati napi
ksamati / upadhyayasya va acaryasya va patram vamena (j.103)
hastena allipayitum, / atha khalu (23a1) upadhyayasya va acaryasya va
daksinena hastena patram allipayitavyam / napi ksamati /
grhitam na grhita nti(tti) / tato muñcitavyam / okaddhantena
sugrhitam karttavyam / nirmmadayantena prathamam upadhyayasya va
acaryasya va patram nirmmadayitavyam / pascad atmano sosayantena
prathamam upadhyayasya va acaryasya va sosayitavyam / pascad
atmano pratisamayantena prathamam upa(23a2)padhyayasya va acaryasya
va pratisamayitavyam / pascad atmano pravesika karttavya / duputa
trputa prasevikayam praksipiyantena kalaviyam dadiyam /
amsibaddhakam praksipitva samavasthaya upavistakena utsangasya
upari praksipitavyam / mañcasya va pithasya va upari
praksipitavyam / ullayantena kirnna(la)kam hastena pratyaveksitva
mañcasya va pithasya va upari jalavataya(23a3)ne va patramelake va
yatha na ghattemsu napi ksamati / patram adhyupeksitum
phalakena va khajjantam khandam va cchidram va / atha khalu kalena
kalam dahitavyam / pacitavyam / rañjitavyam / na dani ksamati /
patrena aprayatam grhnitum / uccaro va prasravo va khetam va
simghanakam va vighaso va samkaro va anyam va aprayattam
grahetum, / napi dani ksamati / patre(23a4)na kesam (j.104)
otarayitum va padam va mukham va dhovitum / jentakam va
pravesitum / udakakrtyam va karttum, / yatha aksismim evam

patre pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan dharmman
atikramati // * //

(i.p.107) iii.6 ms.23a4 (j.104.4); ch.506b13 bhagavan sravastyam viharati
/ te na dani ayusmato sadvarggikah / ekatyam yavagum nindanti
/ ekatyam prasamsanti / yo tava tpa(pe)lamva bhavati / (23a5) jalpanti
/ he he he nayam kiñca(ci)d yagu ganga ayam sarayu ajiravati mahi
mahamahi tti nicudabuntikaye imamhi tandula marggitavya // atha
dani khakkhata bhavati jalpati / he he he nayam kiñci yavagu leccham
ayam peyya ayam peyya ayam kattarika cchejja ayam te dani
bhiksu utksipta bhavanti / jihma(hva) veddha nispratibhanah
/ etam prakaranam bhi(23a6)ksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan
aha / sabdapayatha sadvarggikam te dani sabdapitah / etad eva
prcchiyanti / aha / ama bhagavan bhagavan aha / tena hi evam yavaguye
pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam yavaguye pratipadyitavyam / eso
dani yavaguye samayo arocito bhavati / tato janitavyam / kim ayam
yavagu ubhayato samghikaparya(sa)ye parivenika
nimantritika(23a7)yam / yadi tava ubhayato samghika bhavati sarvvehi
(j.105) gantavyam / parthika bhavati / taye parya(sa)ye gantavyam
parivenika bhavati / tehi parivenikehi gantavyam nimantritika va
bhavanti / tehi nimantritakehi gantavyam / pratikrtyeva tava bhiksuna
dantakastham khadayitavya(vyam /) mukham dhoviya hastam
nirmmadiya patram grhniya upavisitavyam / napi ksamati yavagu
upanaharudhena va praticchitum / (23b1) ogunthikakrtena va
samamtapravrtena va praticchitum / atha khalu upanaha nikhosiya
ekamsakrtena yavagu praticchitavya / atha dani dandakarmma
pratidinnam bhavati / pa(r)snivabra(ddhra) omuñcitavya
dvtiyakalikasya labhagraham adhyesitva gantavyam / atha dani
upavistakanam (pati)patikaye (i.p.108) diyati / yatha
vrddhikaye grhnitavyam / yadi tava tanuka bhavati / na vaktavyam /
he he he ganga ayam sarvvam ya(23b2)va mahi candrabhaga ayam /
atha dani atighana bhavati na vaktavyam / nayam yavagu odano ayam
dandasani bhejja ayam / atha khalu yadrsi diyati tadrsi
praticchita dayakavaso (j.106) na pratigrahakavaso // atha dani
bhiksuh / jaradurbalo va vyadhidurbalo va bhavati / atisitam va
ati-usnam va bhiksu naiva dantakastham khadati / na mukham
dhovati / na hasta nirmmadayati / ananta(23b3)ryasya ya patram
datavyam / vaktavyam ayusman imam mama yavaguye pratyamsam
grhna / yam kalam praticchita bhavati / tato paribhuñjitavya / ete
vilambaka yavaguh nindanti va prasamsanti va vinayatikramam
asadayanti / evam yavaguye pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati //

abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

iii.7 ms.23b3 (j.106.8); ch.506b28 bhagavan sravastyam viharati
vistarena nida(23b4)nam krtva aparo dani bhiksuh yogacaro
vaidehake parvvate nisanno cittam samadhayisyamiti / aparo dani
bhiksuh / agacchiya tasya purato sthito tasya dani tena niva(ra)nena

cittam samadhanam na gacchati etam prakaranam so yogava(gaca)ro
bhagavato arocaye bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha tam bhiksum so dani
sabdapito / bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksu (23b5) evam nama aparo
yogacaro vaidehake parvvate nisanno cittam samadhayisyan ti /
tvam dani tasya purato agacchiya sthito tasya dani tena nivarana
cittam samadhanam na gacchati / aha / ama bhagavana bhagavan aha /
duskrtam te bhiksu eva(m) ca tvam yogacarasya bhiksusya purato
tisthasi tena hi evam sthatavyam / kin ti dani evam sthatavyam /
nayam tava ksamati (j.107) bhi(23b6)ksuna yogacarasya bhiksusya
purato tisthitum napi ksamati vesika samantakena va tisthitum
/ vadhabandhanagarasalamantena va tisthitum / nayam ksamati
/ atigupte va atiprakate va pradese tisthitum / atha khalu
cchannaprakate pradese sthatavyam / na (i.p.109) ksamati stupam va
prsthato krtva tisthitum, / samgham va upadhyayacaryam
va vrddhatarakam va prsthato krtva tisthitum /
upanaharudhena (23b7) va tisthantu khambhakrtena va
ogunthitasirsena va ovahitahastena va napi ksamati
samghamadhye ma tistha ti ukto tisthitum / upadhyayacaryehi
va uktena samanena ma tistheti tisthati vinayatikramam asadayati
/ atha dani glano bhavati / kiñ capi opanaharudho
ogunthitasirso va ohitahasto va tisthati / anapattih / evam
sthatavyam na tisthati // abhisamacarikan dharmman atikra(24a1)mati
// * //

iii.8 ms.24a1 (j.107.13); ch.506c16 bhagavan rajagrhe viharati sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca vistarena nidanam krtva aparo dani
bhiksuh / yogacaro vaidehake parvvate nisanno cittam
samadhayisyamiti / aparo dani bhiksuh / agatva tasya purato
talapadukahi abaddhahi dirghacamkramam camkramati / tapya
tatapya tapya tatapya nti(tti) tasya (j.108) dani tena sabdena
cittam na samadhanam gacchati / etam praka(24a2)ranam so yogacaro
bhagavato arocaye / bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksu evam nama aparo
yogacaro vaidehake parvvate nisanno cittam samadhayisyamiti /
tad evam sarvvam bhagavan vistarena pratyarocayati / yava tasya dani
tena sabdena cittam na samava(ma)dhanam gacchati / aha / ama bhagavan
bhagavan aha / duskrtam te bhiksuh / evam ca tvam yogacarasya
bhiksusya purato camkramasi / tena hi (24a3) evam camkramitavyam /
kin ti dani evam ca(m)kramitavyam / nayan tava ksamati bhiksuna
yogacarasya bhiksusya purato camkramitum / napi ksamati stupam va
prsthato krtva camkramitum / samgham va prsthato
krtva camkramitum / upadhyayacaryam va prsthato krtva
camkramitum / eso dani bhiksuh / upadhyayena va acaryena va
sarddham camkramati / upadhyayasya va acaryasya ati(24a4)rekam
camkramitum napi ksamati / samam camkramayitum / atha khalu dve
trayo va pada (i.p.110) nihinakena camkramitavyam / samghamadhye va
camkramati / ma camkramahiti uktena na camkramitavyam / atha dani
glano ghrtam va pitam / virecanam va pitam kiñ capi

camkramati / tan na ksamati / purato samam va gantum ohayitva
gantavyam / anuvarivarttantena tada na ksamati /
u(24a5)padhyayacaryanam va prsthato krtva
parivarttita(tu)m / atha khalu abhidaksinam agrato karentena
anuparivarttitavyam / napi ksamati vesikasamantakena camkramitum /
napi ksamati dyutikarasalasantakena camkramitum, /
vadhbandhanagarasamantena camkramitum / (j.109) napi ksamati
atiprakate va pradese camkramitum / atha khalu cchannaparakate
pradese (24a6) camkramitavyam / evam camkrame pratipadyitavyam / na
pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati* ///

iii.9 ms.24a6 (j.109.4); ch.507a4 bhagavan sravastyam viharati te dani
ayusmanto sadvarggikah / ust(r)aparyankena prahanam
upavimsa(sam)ti / anantarikanam janukehi vyavahanti / etam
prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha /
sabdapayatha sadvarggikan te dani sabdapitah / bhaga(24a7)van
aha / satyam bhiksavo sadvarggika evam nama yuyam
ustraparyankena prahane nisidatha / anantarikanam jata(nu)kehi
vyavahatha ahamso / ama bhagavana bhagavan aha / duskrtam
bhiksavo sadvarggikah / evam ca yuyam ustraparyankena
prahane nisidatha / tena hi (na) ksamati / ustraparyankena
prahane nisiditum / bhagavan / tan bhiksun amantrayati / evam
bhiksavo nisidatha / yatha naga(24b1)himavatah / ekam nagam dve
naga anuparidha(va)rya nisidanti / dve naga catvari naga
anuparivarya nisidanti catvari asta asta sodasa sodasa
(dvatrimasad) dvatrimasac catusasti naga anupa(ri)varya
nisidanti / (j.110) athottarena yathanubhavam na ksamati /
ustraparyankena nisiditum, / bhiksunapi tava
svasti(ka)paryankena prahane nisiditavyam / atha dani (i.p.111)
bhiksu paryankena nisanno bhavati sranto bha(24b2)vati / garbhani
amilayanti / napi ksamati / ubhayani sandhi matamataye
prasaritum / atha khalu eko pado sukhakam prasarayitavyo tam
amuhurtte visramiya sanmiñjiya dvitiyo pado sukhakam prasarayitavyo /
utthipitva va ekante camkramitavyam / na ksamati /
ogunthitasirsena prahane upavestum / atha dani
jaradurbalo va vyadhidurbalo va bhavati / sirsam va (24b3)
dukhkhati / arddhasirsasya pithetavyam / eko ca karnno / atha dani
ekante bhavati ucchedake va vrksamulake va vihare va
pratisamlinako kiñ capi ogunthitasirso nisidati / anapattih
/ amuhurttakam visramiya bhuyo svastikaparyankena nisiditavyam //
atha dani bhiksu na pareti / svastikaparyankena nisiditum /
[arddhaparyankena] (24b4) nisiditavyam / atha dani
arddhaparyankenapi na pareti nisiditum, / ubhau padau osariya
susamvrtena nisiditavyam / tatha karttavyam / yathanantaryam
janukehi na vyavahati / na ksamati / stupam prsthato kariya
nisiditum / samgham va prsthato kariya nisiditum, /
upadhyayacaryanam va prsthato kariya nisiditum /

vrddha[tarakam va pr]sta(stha)to (24b5) kariya nisiditum /
napi ksamati samghamadhya ma nisida nti(tti) / uktena samanena
(j.111) nisiditum / napi ksamati / upadhyayacaryehi ma nisida
nti(tti) / uktena nisiditum napi ksamati vesikasamantena
dyutikarasalasamantakena nisiditum /
vadhbandhanagarasalasamantakena nisiditum, / atibhumde va
pradese nisiditum / atha khalu cchannapra(24b6)kate pradese
nisiditavyam, / evam nisadye pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati /
abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

iii.10 ms.24b6 (j.111.7); ch.507a15 bhagavan sravastyam viharati te dani
ayusmanto sadvarggikah / omuddhakapi seyyam kalpenti /
uttanakapi seyya kalpenti / vamenapi parsvena seyyam kalpenti /
etam prakaranam bhiksuhi srutam / bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu
/ bhagavan aha / (24b7) sabdapayatha sadvarggikam / te dani
sabdapita / bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksavo sadvarggikah /
evam nama yuyam omuddhakapi (i.p.112) seyyam kalpetha / vamenapi
parsvena sayyam kalpetha / ahamsu / ama / bhagavam bhagavan aha /
duskrtam vo bhiksavo sadvarggikah / tena hi na ksamati /
uttanakena seyyam kalpitum / na ksamati / omuddhakena seyyam
kalpayitum / na ksamati / vame(25a1)na va parsvena seyyam
kalpayitum / bhagavan dani bhiksun amantrayati / (j.112) omuddhaka
bhiksavo preta seyyam kalpayanti / uttanaka bhiksavo asura
seyyam kalpayanti / varena parsvena kamopabhoginah / seyyam
kalpayati / evam bhiksavo seyyam kalpetha / yatha simho mrgaraja
simho bhiksavo mrgaraja daksinena parsvena seyyam kalpayati /
padena padam adhaya dantena da(25a2)ntam adhaya jihvagram
talukagre pratisthapayitva / angulam anukayam ayacchihitva
daksinam baham sirasy upanidhaya vamam baham anukayam
prasarayitva so pi pratibodhanam(nan)/tena purimam kayam
abhyunnameti / prsthimam kayam abhivilokayati / sa cet pasyati /
gatanam anyathatvam tena bhavati / anattamano ca pasyati /
gatanam anyathatvam tena bhavati citte a[ttamano] a(25a3)bhiraaddho
bhiksunapi tava seyyam prajñapemtena abhidaksinam
prajñapayitavya / ya(ta)tha karttavya yatha sampa(ya)tako yeva
daksinena parsvena sayyam kalpeti / na ksamati / varena sayyam
prajñapetum / daksinasya prajñapetavya / civaravamsasya
hesthato ratriye purimam yamam uddesaprayuktana
svadhyayaprayuktana sthanena (j.113) camkramena vitinamayi(25a4)tavya
ratriye madhyame yame daksinena parsvena simhaseyya kalpayitavya
/ padena padam adhaya jihvagram talukagre pratisthapayitva
daksinam baham sirasy upanidhaya vamam baham anukayam
prasaritva utthanasamjñi manasikakarentena napi dani parivarttakam
yavat suryodgamanat tato sayitavyam / ratriye pascime yame
paryankena viti(25a5)namayitavyam / uddesaprayuktana
sthanacamkramanuyuktana va / atha dani bhiksuh / dukkhasayi
bhavati parasyena parasyam pallattanto (i.p.113) sayiti anapattih

/ jaradurbhalo va vyadhidurbhalo va bhavati / daksine parsve
gandam va pitakam va / bhavati / kiñ capi varena parsvena
sayati anapattih / na ksamati / stupam va padato krtva /
sanyam kalpayitum / samgham, (25a6) va padato krtva seyyam
kalpayitum / vrddhatarakam va padato krtva upadhyayacaryam va
padato krtva seyyam kalpayitum, / eva(m) sanyam
pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati / abhisamacarika dhamman
atikramati* ///

udanam evam kathine pratipadyitavyam / evam cakkaliye
pratipadyitavyam / evam vihare pratipadyitavyam / evam khete
pratipadyitavyam / (j.114) evam patre pratipadyitavyam / evam
yavaguye (25a7) pratipadyitavyam /
evam sthatavyam /
evam camkramitavyam /
evam nisiditavyam /
evam seyya kalpayitavyam // * //

(i.p.114) iv.1-2 ms.25a7 (j.115.1); ch.507b4 bhagavan sravastyam viharati
vistarena nidanam krtva te dani ayusmanto sadvarggikah /
dvaram bandhiyanam viharasya pasca vastuke kakavaham
bhamjantam / asanti / agantukanam bhiksunam gano agato
dvaram yavanti na labhanti te dani okkhandiyanam pravistah /
tehi dani (25b1) ayusmantehi sadvarggikehi agantuka drstah
prechanti / ayusmam kuto va pravistah / ahamsuh /
okkhandiyanam pravistah / te dani ahamsu / ayusman evam ca
yuyam okkhandiyanam viharam pravisatha / te pi dani agantuka
ahamsu / evam ca yuyam dvaram bandhiyanam viharasya pascad
vastukasya kakavaham bhañjanta asatha te dani vivaditah / bhagavato
mulam gatah / bhagavan aha / na(25b2)yam tava ksamati /
te(ne)vasikehi viharasya dvaram bandhiyanam viharasya pascad
vastukasya kakavaham bhamjanehi asitum / napi ksamati /
agantukehi viharam okkhandiyanam pravisitum / tena hi evam
agantukehi pratipadyitavyam / evam ni(ne)vasikehi pratipadyitavyam /
kin ti dani evam agantukehi pratipadyitavyam / ete dani bhiksu
agantuka agacchanti / sarvvehi padipa(ya)kkapadiyakakani
a(25b3)pavuranani upasthapayitavyani / ekasyapi apavurani na bhavati
/ sarvve vinayatikramam asadayanti / ekasyapi apavurani bhavati /
sarvvesam anapattih / atha dani koci glano bhavati / na dani ujjhitva
gantavyam / atha khalu anupaletavyo / patracivaram alambitavyam /
napi dani patra(j.116)civaram grhñitva adarsanena gantavyam / atha
khalu a(25b4)vidurena gantavyam / ma dani adarsanena pariñane
hrtam / hrtam me patracivaram iti gacchantasya kartavyam / yadi
dani osya bhavati tarunabhiksuhi agrato gantavyam / osya
prativahantehi / atha dani vyadabhayam va corabhayam va bhavati /
vrddham balam madhye krtva gantavyam / atha dani cora saprasada
bhavanti / vrddhehi (i.p.115) agrato gantavyam / yatha pasyitva
prasa(25b5)dena avivarjita gacchemsu / yadi dani gramasya nagarasya va

madhyena gantavyam / bhavati / na dani ksamati nagarave(ce)tiyani
abhidaksini karenti(te)hi va gantum / apavamiva(ka) karentehi va
atha khalu ujja(jju)kena ma(r)gakena gantavyam / nyaye vasopagata
bhavanti / taruna bhiksu duve va trayo va pravesayitavya / agrato
gacchatha samghasya phasuvi[hara]m upa(25b6)dahatha padatailena
gudapaniyena pratisrayena purebhaktikena tehi dani pravariya
ganthipasakam obandhiya amantriya pravestavvyam / pravisiya
yacitva samghasya yathasukhaparibhogam nihsarepetavyam /
padatailam vekalikam purebhaktikam bhaiksitavyam /
avi(ci)ksitavyam labdho pratisrayo tehi dani yadi tahim oghe va
(j.117) bhavati / nadi tadagam va puskirini va udupano va
tahim pada(25b7)n praksaletva pravaretva anyonyam
amandha(ntra)yitva pravestavvyam / atha dani gudapaniyam bhavati
/ tahim yeva vekalikam kariya pravestavvyam / ma pasyemsu
samamapayi ime pravrajita karonti / atha dani ubhamdito bhavati
samvibhajitva pravestavvyam / nistrstagrham bhavati
anamantriya pravisati anapattih / na dani labhya anyena gantum /
racchacchidraha bhavati / anapattih / gramantikam seyyasanam,
(26a1) bhavati / tahim gantavyam / atha dani aranyakaseyyasanam
bhavati / tahin gantavyam / samgharamam pravisantehi
puskiriniyam va tadage va oghe va padam dhovitva
pravestavvyam / atha dani ubbhamdito samvibhajitva
pravestavvyam cetiyanam pradaksini karentehi upanaha
omuñcitva kasthakena grhñitva pravestavvyam / napi dani
uccasabdamahasabdehi pravestavvyam / napi nevasikam
ullaya(pa)nte(26a2)hi hu ha he adyapi tam tad evettha vasatha ghuna
viddhatave nand(an)opanandana yuyam nagarajano ihaiva yuyam jata
ihaiva marisyatha jata te srgala ye tumbhanam mamsani
khadisyanti / napi dani nevasikena ullapitavyam / hu ha he
candamuktam pañcavarsikam pravrttam yathapatito napi dani
vaktavyam ko ittham kati varso utthiha napi dani (j.118) vaktavyam /
ko bhaktaka natithika kasya suve bhaktata(26a3)rpanam purobhaktikam
va (i.p.116) napi dani nevasikehi dvaram bandhitva kakavaham
bhajantehi asitavyam / atha dani pascad vastuke mrttikakarmmam
karonti / ye tape(ye) arthape(ye) bhavanti / aramika sramanero va
yasya oheyyako so vaktavyo dvaram raksanto asa(sa /) atha dani
apadurako viharo bhavati / pravisitavyam / atha dani ghattitako
bhavati / apavura(26a4)nena apaduriyanam pravisitavyam /
samgharamam pradaksini karentehi agantavyam / yatra
bhiksunam asanaprajñaptir bhavati / tahim navakam tasmim
civarabisiyan thaviyanam kundikam va upanahau va thaviyana
nevasika prcchitavyah / ayusmam padadhovanika kahim
kalpiyakaraki kahim akalpi(ya)karaki kahi(m) yadi tava avi(ci)ksanti
padadhovanikayam padam (26a5) dhoviyam akalpiyakarakito hasta
nirmadiyana kalpiyakarakito prakaliya tato cetiyam vanditavyam
cetiyanam vandiyam yatra nevasika bhavanti tatra gantavyam
alliyam napi ksamati / vaktum vandami tti / atha khalu

vaktavyam / ayusman vandisyan ti nevasikehi varsagram
 prcchitavyam / kati varso ayusmana yadi (j.119) tava agantuko
 vrddhatarako bha(26a6)vati / nevasikena utthiya pada vanditavya /
 asanam datavyam / atha dani nevasiko vrddhatarako bhavati /
 arogyapiya evam kariyanam asanam datavyam / yam kalam
 visranto bhavati prcchitavyam / ayusman asti etavati varsasya
 viharako prapunati / yadi tava jalpati prapunati tti viharako
 grhnitavyo mañca pitham bisi caturasrako kuccam bi(m)bohanam
 grhnitavyam / napi (26a7) dani ksamati / tri(te)hi agantukehi
 nevasikam kutsiya hambhiya ayusmann adyapi yuyam iha vasatha he he
 sista vasta yuyam janate ye srgala ye yusmakam
 mamsani khadisyanti / atha khalu sampraharsayitavya vaktavya
 ayusman sobhanam kriyati samgharamo kelapiyati / dhumo kriyati /
 kulani prasadiyanti / avikalako padam dhoviya mraksiya dipam
 adipi(26b1)ya seyyam prajñapiya pratikramitavyam napi dani ksamati
 / aparejjukato kalyato utthihantakenaiva (i.p.117) bhaktasalam
 pravisitum / ayusman kim sidhyati kim pacyati kim bhaktakanam
 sthitika / atha khalu kalyato yeva utthiya nivasiya pravariya hastan
 nirmmadiya patram grhniya pravisitavyam / atha dani tahim viharake
 anugraho bhavati viharakam va bhakta bhavati / nevasikehi vaktavyam /
 a(26b2)yusmana ma pindaya pravisatha / iha yyeva bhumjisyatha /
 atha (j.120) dani bhavati / agantukanam pindakanam
 pindabhaktani uddisitavyani / atha dani bhaktakani uddisitavyani /
 atha dani bhaktakani na bhavanti nevasikehi vaktavyam ayusmam
 agametha sahitaka pindaye pravisisyamah / tato sahitakehi
 pravisitavyam / atha dani agantuka bhiksu vihara agata bhavanti /
 nayam (26b3) ksamati / nevasikehi vaktum o ha he nava
 pañcavarsikadamyadukkam sramanamataprajata tti / atha khalu
 agantukanam ehi svagatam kartta(vya)m, / etu ayusmanto svagatam
 ayusmanto anuragatam ayusmanto ma sranta ma klanta padam
 prakka(ksa)letha / hastam nirmmadetha paniam pibatha visramatha
 nti(tti) / yadi tava purebhakte ama(ga)ta bhavanti purebha(26b4)ktikena
 cchandayitavyah / desakale agata bhavanti / bhaktakrtiyena
 ccha(nda)si(yi)tavyah / vikale agata bhavanti vikalikena
 cchandayitavyah / vikarako uddisitavyo / mañca pitham bisi
 catu(ra)srakam kuccakam bimbohanam (j.121) uddisitavyam /
 padamraksanena cchandayitavya / atha aparejjukato yadi tava
 bahirakam bhaktam bhavati / anugraho va bhavati (26b5) vaktavyam /
 ayusmam ma pindaye pravisatha / iha yyeva bhumjisyatha / atha
 dani bhaktaka na bhavanti / agantukam pindabhaktakani
 uddisitavyani / atha dani pindacariko bhavati / yam kalam /
 agantuka pindathe(ye) va(ca)riya viharam agata bhavanti / tato yadi
 nevasikanam vyañjanani bhavanti / khajjakani bhavanti / tato yadi
 snehako va (26b6) bhavanti / tehi agantukanam samvibhago karttavyo /
 atha dani evam pi na bhavati / antamasato yadi tahim kiñci
 pindacarikam pranitatarakam bhavati / agantukanam
 saraniyam karttavyam / (i.p.118) nevasikehi sarvvam arocayitavyam /

vaktavyam / ayusmanto amukam kulam ma pravisatha /
patranikubjanam samutikrtam, amutra sunakha candah / amukam
a[sra]ddhaku(26b7)lam ya kriya arocayitavya / atha dani /
aranyakam seyyasanam bhavati / na ksamati / tehi ni(ne)vasikahi
dvaram ca bandha(dhi)ya viharasya pasca vastuke kakavaham
bhañjantehi asitum / atha dani simhabhayam va bhavanti
vyaghrabhayam va corabhayam va (j.122) bhiksu ca paliguddhaka
bhavanti / cchayanika va lepanika va karenti kim va(ca)pi dvaram
ghatenti anapattih / sarvve yeve goca(27a1)ram pravisanti / kiñ capi
ghattenti anapattih / eko va raksapalo datavyo vaktavyam /
ayusma(m) dvaram bandhiya dvarakosthakasya upari asahi yadi keci
agantuka agacchemsu / tato dvaram dadesi / tena upari
dvarakosthasya asitavyam / yadi tava keci agantuka agacchenti /
tesam dvaram datavyam / yam kalam te nevasika niddhavita
bhavanti napi ksa(ksa)mati tehi nevasi(27a2)kehi vaktum / ayusmam
esa nava mucyati eso sadhvo(rtho) prayato gacchantu ayusmanto
gatam marggasya sreya / atha khalu samasvasitavyam / vasantu
ayusmanto ramantu ayusmanto yadi tava stupikena va karyena
agata bhavanti / stupikam karsa(ya)(m) pariprapayitavyam /
samghikena karyena agata bhavanti / samghikam karyam
pariprapayitavyam / yam kalam paripraptakaryam bha(27a3)vati / yadi
koci sartha(rtho) prayato bhavati te bhiksu vanijakasya sarthavahasya
parinditavya vaktavyam / upasaka danapati ime bhiksavo tvaya
sarddham gamisyanti / ime bhiksu tava parinindita bhavantu tesam
gacchamano(mana)nam pathyadanena vaikalyam karttavyam / evam hi
(j.123) agantukehi pratipadyitavyam na pratipadyanti / abhisamacarikan
dharman atikramanti // * //

(i.p.119) iv.3-4 ms.27a3 (j.123.3); ch.510b3 bhagava(27a4)n sravastyam
viharati / aparo dani bhiksuh / agantuko agato tasya dani aparo
bhiksuh / vrddhatarako parijñatako bhavati / so ca aparena
bhiksuna sarddham vacovacikam karoti / so dani agantuko
alliyatasya nevasikasya padam vandanti / so dani anya vijñana
samammi na samanvaharati / na tam pratisammodati so dani
apratissammodiya ga(27a5)to te dani aparakalena ubhaye samagata so dani
sthaviro prcchati / ayusmam kecciro ti / agatasya ahare cacciro
evacciro ca so aha ayusman evacciro tava agatasya na ca me padavandako
upasamkramasi / so dan aha / vandita maya tava pada tvam ca mama na
pratisammodesi / so dan aha / kada va kim va / so dan aha / amukam
diva(27a6)sam tvam amukena bhiksuna sarddham vacam(co)vacim
karosi / tada tava maya pada vandita so dani aha ayusman
vacovacim karentasya padam vandasi / so dani aha / evam ca yam
tvam mama padam vandintasya na pratisammodesi / te dani vivaditah /
bhagavato mulam gatah / bhagavan aha / nayam tava ksamati /
agantukena nevasi(j.124)kasya vacovacim karentasya padam vanditum /
napi ksamati padehi va(27a7)ndiyamanehi na pratisammoditum / tena hi
evam pada vanditavyah / evam pratisammoditavyam / kin ti dani

evam pada vanditavya / evam pratisammoditavyam / eso dani
bhiksu agantuko agato bhavati / tasya koci bhiksu parijñatako bhavati /
so ca aparena bhiksuna sarddham vacovacim karoti / napi ksamati
tasya tam velam padam vanditum usvasa(ccara)m va upavisto
bhavati na ksamati / tam velam padam (27b1) vanditum / evam
prasvasa(srava)m karentasya dantakastham khadantasya snayati va
ekanivasano va bhavati / bhaktakrtyam karoti / purebhaktikam va karoti /
dvibhumikam va ukkasa(ma)ti tvaritam va ati(bhi)kramati na ksamati tam
velam tasya padam vanditum, / na ksamati mrttikakarmma karentasya
//

pe // patrapakam dadantasya civaram dhovantasya rajanika pathantasya
civarani sivantasya (i.p.120) ramjenta(27b2)sya cca(ce)llaparikarmmam
va karentasya padam dhovantasya hasta nirmmadantasya cetiyam
vandantasya patram nirmmadentasya dhupam va pibantasya aksini va
añjantasya pustakam vacantasya pustakam likhantasya varccakutim
gacchantasya nagnasya va (j.125) ekanivasanakena va / atha khalu yam
kalam samavasthaye nisanno bhavati tam velam aliyanam
sirsena padam vanditavya / karkatagra(27b3)hikaye vanditavya /
andhakare va uddesam dentasya uddisantasya va nivasantasya va
civaram pravarrantasya tvaritam va gacchantasya na ksamati /
ogunthitakayena na ksamati / ohitahastena na ksamati /
upanaharudhena samicikarentena na ksamati / janukena va jamghahi
va vanditum / atha khalu pada vanditavya / padam va(27b4)ndantena
janitavyam / yadi kasyaci vrana bhavati / gando va pitako va na
dani sahasa uppeditavyam / atha khalu tatha vanditavyam / yatha na
duhkhapiye padehi vandayantehi / na dani mendhena viya asitavyam
padehi vandayamtehi / atha khalu pratisammodayitavyam / svagatam
ayusmanto anuragatam ayusmanto masi sranto ma(27b5)si klanto
padam praksalehi hastam nirmmadehi visramahi yadi tava purebhakte
agato bhavati / purobhaktikena cchandayitavyo / desakale agato bhavati /
bhaktakrtyena ccha(nda)yitavyo vikale agato bhavati / vekalikena
cchandayitavyo / yadi tavad vastukamo bhavati / patracivaram
pratisamayitavyam viharako uddisitavyo (27b6) atha dani gantukamo
bhavati / aha / anyatra gamisyan ti / vaktavyam / gacchahi tti evam
pada vanditavya / evam pratisammoditavyam na pratipadyati //
abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

iv.5 ms.27b6 (j.126.1); ch.510b28 (j.126) bhagavan sravastyam viharati
vistarena nidanam krtva te dani ayusmanto sadvarggikah /
grhi-alapena alapenti ambe atte bhava bhata tata hamgho he he ho
(27b7) kim, bhanasiti / etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato
(i.p.121) arocayamsu / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha sadvarggikam
te dani sabdavitah / bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksava
sadvarggikah / evam nama yuyam grhi-alo(la)pena alapayatha
/ amba(ambe) atte bhava bhata tata ahamgho he he ho kim bhanasi
tti / ahamsu / ama bhagavan bhagavan aha / evam yuyam
grhi-alapena alapetha / te(28a1)na hi na ksamati grhi-alapena

alapitum tena hi pratisammoditavyam / ayusman dani upali
 kalajño velajño samayajño bhagavantam upasamkramiya prchati / katham
 bhagavam navakehi bhiksuhi sthavira bhiksu alapitavya / bhagavan
 aha / alape(ye) ti va bhante ti va ayusmante ti sthaviro dani
 bhagavantam prchati katham bhagavam sthavirehi bhiksuhi navaka
 bhiksu (28a2) (j.127) alapitavya / bhagavan aha / namena va gotrena
 va / varsagrena va eso dani bhiksusya upadhyayo va acaryo va
 sabdapayati / nayam ksamati / grhi-alapena alapitum / hamgho he
 he tti / atha khalu namena va gotrena va sabdapayitavyo / tenapi na
 ksamati / grhi-alapena vyaharttum, / ha kim bhanasiti / atha
 khalu vaktavyam vandami upadhyayam va / (28a3) acaryam va kim
 anapehi tti / kim karemi tti / vrddhatarako sabdapayati / nayam
 ksamati ha nti(tti) pravaharitam / atha khalu vaktavyam / arye va
 bhante va ayusman ti va kim a(a)napesi nti(tti) kim karemi / eso
 bhiksu mataram pitaram va bhaginim va sabdapayitukamo bhavati
 nayam ksamati sabdapayitum / ambe tti va atte ti va bhatte ti
 va / atha kha(28a4)lu salohite ti va sabdapayitavyah / atha dani
 bhiksusya pita va bhagini va sabdapayati / nayam ksamati ha kim
 bhanasi tti pravaharttum / atha khalu vaktavyam / salohite kim
 anapesi kim karemi / eso bhiksuh / upasakam, va
 danapatina(ni)m va viharasvaminim va sabdapitukamo bhavati /
 napi ksamati / ambe ti va atte ti va bhatte (28a5) ti va / atha khalu
 upasake tti va danapatti ti (j.128) va viharasvamini ti va
 sabdapayitavyam / bhiksu va upasakam va danapatim va
 sabdapayitukamo (i.p.122) bhavati / napi ksamati bhavate tti va
 bhatte ti va / ayusmam tti va / atha khalu danapatti ti(ti tti) va
 bhiksu va tehi sabdapayati / nayam ksamati / ha kim bhanasi ti
 vyaharttum, / atha khalu vaktavyam / sa(28a6)lohita kim anapesi /
 kim karomi tti / te ete(na) grhi-alapena alapanti va / pravaharanti
 va / vinayatikramam asadayati / stri va puruso va mahanto bhavati /
 na dani matapitrkamthana alapitavya mahallako mahallaketi va
 vaktavya / atha dani koci prchati / ko te upadhyayo ko te acaryo va
 na dani vaktavyam / asuko acaryo asuko (28a7) upadhyayo / atha khalu
 vaktavyam / arthahetor nnamam grhnami / asuko me upadhyayo asuko me
 acaryo alapitavyam, / evam pravahartavya(vyam /) na pratipadyati /
 abhisamacarika dharmman atikramati // * //

iv.6 ms.28a7 (j.128.14); ch.510c19 bhagavan sravastyam viharati /
 vistarena nidanam krtva ksatriyaparsa dani sannipatita
 karyani karisyama nti(tti) te dani ayusmanto nandanopananda(28b1)na
 agacchiya tesam madhye nisannah / te dani / tehi
 nisannehi na parenti karyani karttum odhyayanti / pasyatha
 bhane vayam yeva sannipatita karmmani karisyama nti(tti) / ime pi
 sramanaka agacchiya madhye nisannah / nastam bhrastam
 kuto imesam sramanyam bhiksuhi srutam / (j.129) bhiksu
 bhagavato arocayamsu / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha nandanopanandanam
 te dani sabdapita / bhagavan aha / satyam bhi(28b2)ksavo

nandanopanandana / evan nama ksatriyaparya(sa)ye sannipatita
karyani karisyama nti(tti) / yuyam dani gacchiya / tesam madhye
nisanna te dani tumbhehi nisannehi na parenti karyani
karttum, / te dani odhyayanti / pasyatha bhane vayam yeva tava
nisanna karyani karaya nti(tti) / ime pi sramanaka
gacchiyanam madhye nisanna nastam bhrastam kuto
imesam sramanyam ahamsu / ama / (28b3) bhagavan (i.p.123)
bhagavan aha / tena hi evam ksatriyaparya(sa)ye kiñci karyam
bhavati / na ksamati gatagatasya / upasamkramitum / atha khalu ye
tahim vrddhataraka ksatriya bhavanti / te tava allipitavya
vaktavyam / dirghayu ksatriyaparya(sa)ye imam ca karyam
alliyami tti / yadi tava te jalpanti bhante ma allipatha nti(tti) na
ksamati allipitum, / atha (28b4) dani jalpanti / allipatha nti(tti) /
allipitavyam / napi ksamati / cchatrena dharyante upanahamhi va
obaddhahi ksatriyaparya(sa)yam upasamkramitum / atha khalu ekante
cchatram niksipiya upanahayo mumciya (j.130) tato allipitavyam /
napi dani darsanopacare niksipitavyam / atha khalu pratikrtyeva
niksipitavyam / darsanapathe upasamkrami(28b5)tva na dani vaktavyam
/ sukham bhavanto sukham marsa atha khalu arogyapiya yadsam
asanam diyati / tadrse asane upavisitavyam napi ksamati / asane
ksipa(ya)dharmmam apadyitum / napi ksamati / te ninditum / ye
ksatriya kusala bhavanti prag eva te nairayika bhavantiti / atha khalu
vaktavyam / ksatriya nama yuyam agro varnno jyestho varnno
(28b6) dvihi kulehi tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhah / utpadyanti /
ksatriyakule va brahmanakule va / duve cakrani dharmmacakram
balacakram ca / tavaham hitopasamharena raksavaranauguptiye
sukham ca paya(pha)sukhañ ca viharami / karyan krtva
utthayasanato gantavyam / evam ksatriyaparsa upasamkramitavya na
pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

iv.7 ms.28b7 (j.130.13); ch.511a4 (28b7) bhagavan sravastyam viharati
vistarena nidanam krtva brahmanaparya(sa) dani sannipatita
karyani karisyamo ti / te dani ayusmanto nandanopanandana
agacchiyanam madhye nisanna te dani tehi nisannehi na
parenti / karyani karttum, / te dani odhyayanti / vayam yeca(va)
tava nisanna karyani karisyama nti(tti) / ime pi sramanaka
agacchiyanam madhye nisa(29a1)(j.131)nna nastam
bhrastam kuto imesam sramanyam / etam (i.p.124)
prakaranam bhiksuhi srutam / bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu /
bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha nandanopanandam te dani sabdapita /
bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksavo nandanopanandana / evam nama
brahmanaparsa sannipatita karyani karisyama nti(tti) / yuyam
dani tesam gacchiyanam madhye nisanna te dani tumbhehi
nisannehi na pare(29a2)nti karyani karttum, / te dani odhyayanti
/ pasyatha bhane vayam yeva tava nisanna karyani karisyamo
ti / ime pi sramanaka agacchiyana madhye nisannaka /
nastam bhrastam kuto imesam sramanyam / ahamsu / ama

/ bhagavana bhagavan aha / samyag bhiksavo jano odhyayanti tena hi evam
brahmanaparsa upasamkramitavya / kin ti dani brahmanaparsa
upasamkramitavya // etam dani bhiksusya kim(29a3)ci
brahmanaparsayam karyam bhavati / nayam ksamati / gatagatasya
brahmanaparsam upasamkramitum / atha khalu ye tahim
brahmanamahattaraka bhavanti / te pratikrtyeva upasamkramitavya /
dirghayu asti me kiñcid brahmanaparsayam karyam alliyama
nti(tti) / yadi tava jalpanti / bhante ma alliyatha nti(tti) / na ksamati
/ allipitum / atha dani jalpanti allipatha nti(tti) tato
allipi(29a4)tavyam / napi dani ksamati / cchatrena va dharyantena
upanahahi abaddhahi brahmanaparsa allipitum / atha kha(lu)
cchatropanaham ekamante sthapiya brahmanaparsayam
upasamkramitavyam / napi dani darsanopacare niksipitavyam / atha
khalu pratikrtyeva (j.132) niksipitavyam / darsanapathe
upasamkramitva na dani vaktavyam / sukham bhavanto sukham
ma(29a5)rsa atha khalu arogyapayi(piya) tva(ya)drsam asanam
labhyati tadrse asane upavisitavyam / nayam ksamati / asane
ksiyadharmmam apadyitum / atha khalu ta(ya)drsam asanam
diyati / tadrse upavisitavyam / napi ksamati te ninditum /
manavakasya manahatasya ihaloke bhutasya kukkuto sukaro svano
srgalo pañcamo musa(29a6)ko nirayo sastho nti(tti) / atha khalu
vaktavyam / brahmana nama yuyam agro varnno jyestho varnno
srestho varnno dvihi kulehi tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhah
/ loke utpadyanti / ksatriyakule va brahmanakule (i.p.125) va evam
karyam kariya gantavyam / evam brahmanaparsaye pratipadyitavyam
/ na pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

iv.8 ms.29a6 (j.132.12); ch.511a16 bhagavan sravastyam vi(29a7)harati
grhapatiparsa dani sannipatita / karyani karisyama nti(tti) /
ayusmanto nandanopanandana agacchiya tesam madhye nisanna / te
dani tehi nisannehi na parenti karyani karttum / te dani
odhyayanti / pasyatha bhane vayam ye(va) tava sannipatita karyani
karisyama nti(tti) / ime pi sramanaka madhye agacchiyanam
nisannah / nastam bhrastam kuto imesam
sramanyam / etam (29b1) prakaranam bhiksuhi srutam bhiku
bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha
nandanopananda(da)nam / te dani sabdapitah / bhagavan aha /
satyam bhiksavo nandanopananda(da)nam / evam nama grhapatiparsa
sannipatita karyani karisyama(j.133)ma nti(tti) / etad eva sarvvam
bhagavam vistarena pratyarocayati / yavat pasyatha bhane vayam yeva
tava sannipatita karmmani kara(ri)syama (29b2) nti(tti) / ime pi
sramanaka agacchiya madhye nisanna nastam bhrastam /
kuto imesam sramanyam ahamso / ama bhagavan bhagavan aha /
tena hi evam grhapatiparsa upasamkramitavya / kin ti dani
grhapatiparsa upasamkramitavya / etam dani bhiksusya
grhapatiparsayam kiñcit karyam bhavati / na ksamati / gatagatasya
allipitum / atha khalu ye tatra grhapatimahattarakah bhavanti / (29b3)

te prakrtyeva te(ta)(va) pratisaritavya / vaktavyam / dirghayu asti
kiñci grhapatiparsayam karyam / alliyama ma alliyamo nti(tti)
/ yadi tava jalpanti / bhante ma allipatha nti(tti) / na ksamati
allipitum / atha dani jalpati / allipatha nti(tti) / allipitavyam /
napi ksamati cchatrena dharyantena upanahahi abaddhahi
grhapatiparsa upasamkramitum / atha khalu ekata(29b4)mante
cchatropanaham niksipiya grhapatiparsa upasamkramitavya / napi
darsanopacare niksipitavyam / atha khalu prakrtyeva niksipitavyam /
darsanapathe upasamkramitva na (i.p.126) dani vaktavyam / sukham
bhavanto sukham marsa / atha khalu arogyapiya yadrsam asanam
labhyate tadrse asane upavisitavyam / (j.134) napi dani ksamati /
kutsitum va pansitum va gr(29b5)hapatika nama yuyam
tulakutamanakutehi divasam lokam musamta asatha / atha khalu
vaktavyam, / sagara ca anagara ca ubhe anyonyanisrita aragayanti /
saddharmmam samyaksambuddham desitam //

sagarastram nagaranam samprayacchanti daksinam /
anagara pragrhnanti / pratisamyamya vinodana / amisacakram
nisraya dharmmacakram pravarttatiti //

uktam cedam bhaga(va)ta (29b6) bahukara bhiksavo
brahmanagrhapatayo / yam vo pratyupasthita /
civarapindapataseyyasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarehi tehi
yuyam nisraya tathagate brahmacaryam caratha mahato oghasya
nihsaranartham sarvve iti pravrttaka karttavya / evam karyam
kariya gantavyam / evam grhapatiyatha(parsa) upasamkramitavya na
pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

iv.9 ms.29b6 (j.135.1); ch.511a25 (j.135) bhagavan sravastyam
vi(29b7)harati tirthikaparya(sa) dani sannipatita karyani
karisyama nti(tti) / te dani ayusmanto nandanopanandana tesam
gacchiyanam madhye nisannah / te dani tehi nisannehi na
parenti karyani karttum, / te dani odhyayanti / pasyatha bhane
ca(va)yam yevam tava sannipatita karyani karisyamo ti / ime pi
sramanaka agacchiya madhye nisanna / nastam bhrastam
kuto imesam sramanyam / (30a1) etam prakaranam bhiksuhi
srutam / bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha
nandanopanandanam / te dani sabdapita / bhagavan aha / satyam
bhiksavo nandanopanandana evam nama / tirthikaparsa sannipatita
(i.p.127) karyani karisyamo nti(tti) / yuyam dani gacchiyana
tesam madhye nisanna / tad eva sarvvam bhagavam vistarena
pratyarocayati / nastam bhrastam kuto imesam (30a2)
sramanyam ahamasu / ama bhagavan bhagavan aha / tena hi evam
tirthikaparsa upasamkramitavya / etam dani bhiksusya kimci
tirthikaparsaye karyam bhavati / nayam ksamati / bhiksuna
gatagatasya tirthikaparsa upasamkramitum / atha khalu pratikrtyeva
tava vrddhataraka pratisaritavya / vaktavyam ayusmam asti me kiñci
tirthikaparsaye karyam allipama ma alli[ya]motha nti(tti) / yadi

(30a3) tava jalpanti / ma alli(j.136)patha nti(tti) / na ksamati
allipitum / atha dani jalpanti / allipatha nti(tti) /
upasamkramitavyam / yava na dani ksamati / asane ksipa(ya)dharmmam
apadyitum, / atha khalu yadrsam (asanam) labhyate / tadrso
upavisitavyam / napi ksamati / kutsitum va pamsitum va asraddha
tirthikah / ahrika tirthikah / anotrapino tirthikah /
mithyadr(30a4)stika tirthikah / kusida hinavirya tirthikah
/ duhprajña tirthikah / atha khalu evam vaktavyam /
sarvvasraminanopavade kadaci traividyaapratih bahusruta yasya
prasamsa tam anuprasamse tesam gunam eva vadena dosanti /
vaktavyam / duskaram grhilingaparityago duskaram vastisamyamo
duskaram aranyavaso evam karyam kariya gantavyam / evam, (30a5)
tirthikaparsa upasamkramitavya na pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan
dharmmam atikramati // * //

iv.10 ms.30a5 (j.136.12); ch.511b3 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / etam
dani bhiksusya aryaparya(sa)ye karyam bhavati / nayam ksamati /
gatagatasya vrddhantam ukkasitum / atha khalu prakrtyeva tava
upadhyayo va acaryo va amantrayitavyo vaktavyam / upadhyayacarya
samghasya ma(30a6)dhyam me kiñcit karyam (j.137) alliyami / ma
alliyami tti / upadhyayena va acaryena va janitavyam / yadi tava
so bhavati / usrenako va pravarddhako va anarthaka(ku)salo va / (i.p.128)
abhiniharakusalo va kalahakarako va bhandanakarako va
bhasyakarako va / adhikaraniko va vaktavyam / ma alliyahi tti /
atha dani so bhavati / bhadraiko gunavan / anuddhato siksa(30a7)kamo
anukulo anunnado acapalo prcchitavyo kim karyam, / aha / asukam va
asukam va tena janitavyam / yadi tava tasya dugraho va vaktavyam / ma
alliya atha dani tasya samgraho bhavati vaktavyam / alliya nti(tti) /
allipitavyam / alliya vrddhantato prabhrti sarvvesam pranamo
karttavya / ya vrddhataraka yavad vrddhantam ukkasianam
samghasthaviro prcchitavyo / a(30b1)sukam me karyam jalpami tti /
samghasthavirena janitavyam / yadi tava tasya dugraho bhavati / so ca
bhiksu bhavati / kalahakarako bhandanakarako bhasyakaro
adhikaraniko va vaktavyam / ma jalpahi tti kasya tvam
bhiksunam samagranam sahitanam sammodamananam
avivadamananam ekoddesakanam ksirodakibhutanam sastuh
sasanam dipayamananam sukhañ ca phasu(30b2)ñ ca viharantanam
kalahajato bhandanajato vighravivadapanno viharanto samghe
karkasani adhikaranani (j.138) utpadayasi ma jalpahi tti / atha dani
tasya sugraho bhavati / so ca bhiksu bhavati / bhadraiko gunavan
siksakamo anuddhato anunnado acapalo amukharo apragalbho
aprakirnavaco samghasthavirena vaktavyam / ayusman jalpatha
yathadharmmam, (30b3) yathavinayam yathasastuh / sasanam ti tena
karyam samghamadhye arocayitavyam / samghena tat karyam
dharmmena vinayena sastuh sasanena vyupasamayitavyam /
vyupasantam kariya so bhiksu prcchitavyo ayusman kim
vyupasantam etam karyam yadi tava aha / vyupasantam vaktavyam

/ ayusman sarvve tvam etam karyam samagrena samghena
samvyupasantam (30b4) punah karmmaya utkhotayasi puno casmi parsa
upasamkramesi / samgho te uttari upapariksisyatiti / yathasukham
kariya gantavyam evam aryaparsa upasamkramitavya na pratipadyati /
abhisamacarika dharmman atikramati // * //

(i.p.129) uddanam //

evam agantukehi pratipadyitavyam / evam nevasikehi pratipadyitavyam /
evam pada vanditavya / evam (30b5) sammoditavyam / evam
alapitavyam / evam pravayaharttavyam / (j.139) evam ksatriyaparsa
upasamkramitavya /
evam brahmanaparsa upasamkramitavya /
evam ghapatiparsa upasamkramitavya /
evam tirthikaparsa upasamkramitavya /
evam aryaparsa upasamkramitavya //

caturtho varggah //

(ii.p.5) v.1-2 ms. 30b5 (j.140.1); ch. 509c26 bhagavan samyaksambuddho yad
artham samudagato tam artham abhisambhavayitva sravastyam
vi(30b6)harati vistarena nidanam krtva yava aranyakam tava
seyyasanam gramantikañ ca ekabhaktatarppanañ ca gramantike
seyyasane aranyakanañ ca gramantikanañ ca anugraho sadhiyati /
tehi dani gramantikehi pratikrtyeva gandim ahaniyanam
sthitah / te dani aranyaka desakale gramantikam seyyasanam
agata ahamsu / ayusmam desakalo ahanatha gandim te (30b7)
dani gramantika ahamsu / ahata-y-iyam gandi bhukta(m) pi
amhehi te dani ahamsu / ayusman / evam yuyam atyanukalye
gandim ahaniya bhuñjatha / te dani gramantika ahamsu / evam
ca yuyam ati-uvahne agacchatha / te dani aranyakehi aparejjukato
kalyato yeva(va) utthihiya bhaktakani sarvvani u(t)ksiptani / te dani
gramantika desakalasmañ / kulani upasamkrama(31a1)nti / ahamsu /
upasike detha / bhaktani ukkahitani bhaktani kena ahamsu / aranyakehi
te dani tesam aranyakanam ahamsu / ayusman kin dani (j.141)
yusmabhih sarvvani bhaktakani utksiptani / te dani ahamsuh /
tatha tumhehim pratikrtyeva gandi ahaniyanam bhuñjatha / te
dani vivaditah / bhagavato mulam gatah / bhagavan aha / nayam
tava ksamati pratikrtyeva gandim ahaniyanam
bhuñji(31a2)tum / napi ksamati / aparehi kalyato yeva sarvvani
bhaktani utksiptum, / tena hi / evam aranyake vihare
pratipadyitavyam / evam gramantike vihare pratipadyitavyam / kin ti
dani evam aranyake vihare (ii.p.6) pratipadyitavyam / evam
grama(ma)(nti)ke vihare pratipadyitavyam / etam dani gramantikam ca
seyyasanam aranyakanañ ca seyyasanam ca ekabhaktatarppanam
bhavati / tato yadi tava gramantike se(31a3)yyasane bhaktam pacyati / na
dani ksamati / gramantikehi pratikrtyeca(va) gandim
ahaniyanam cetiyam vandiyam bhuñjitum / atha khalu
gramantikehi duve sa(tha)liyo adrahayitavya / ya eka

gramantikanam / eka aranyakanam gramantikanam thali
tahim / tandula praksipitavyah / ya aranyakanam thali
yadi tava aranyaka agata bhavanti / tahim, (31a4) tandula
praksipitavyah / atha dani nagacchanti / napi ksamati tahim
tandulani praksipitum / atha khalu kadhanti thapitavya / ekena
bhiksuna viharakam ukkasiya nidhyayi(pi)tavyam / yadi tava (j.142)
aranyaka agacchanti / vaktavyam / ayusman ete aranyaka
agacchanti praksipatha tandulani / atha dani kalaparyantam
nagacchanti gramantikehi gandim ahani(31a5)yanam
bhuñjitavyam / aranyakanam sthali otariyanam
vodhi(dhovi)yanam sthane sthampayitavya / anekaye aranyakanam
co(ra)bhayam va bhaveya udakabhayam va simhabhayam va /
vyaghrabhayam va yathapi te nagacchanti / yadi koci upasako samgham
bhaktena nimantrayati / aha / aro (rye) aranyakanam pi arocetha
nti(tti) / tehi dani gramantikehi aranyakanam / (31a6) pi
arocitavyam / ayusmam suve bhaktam va purebhaktikam va
yavagupanam va bhavisyati / ma pindakena viharisyatha /
karna(lla)to yyeva agacchatha / tehi pi dani aranyakehi na
vighnayitavyam / yadi arthika bhavisyanti pratipalayisyantiti / atha
khalu kalena kalam (ii.p.7) gantavyam / yadi na sajjam bhavati / na
dani bhaktagram avastabhayitavyo asayitavyam / atha khalu
ve(ce)tiyam vanditva ekante (31a7) svadhyayo karttavyo / dharmmam va
cintayantehi asitavyam eso dani koci gramantikam bhaktena nimantreti
/ vaktavyam / aranyakanam pi nimantrehi nti(tti) / atha dani aha /
nasti mama tahim sraddha napi prasado tti vaktavyam / vayam pi na
praticchame (mo) nti(tti) / atha dani aranyakanam pi nimantreti
bhaktam sajjayitavyam / (j.143) paniam parisravayitavyam /
asanaprajñapti karttavya / danapati agato bhavati / (31b1) aranyaka ca
nagacchanti / danapati aha bhante ahanetha gandim kalo pi tava
adyapi bhavati vaktavyam / prago tava adyapi aranyaka pi tava
nagacchanti / atha dani danapati aha bhante ahanetha tumhe
a(a)raryaka pi esyantiti kim karttavyam / gandi tava
vistarena ahaniyanam ve(ce)ti/yo vistarena vanditavyo / cetiyam
vistarena vandianam yadi tava aranyaka aga(31b2)ta bhavanti /
tato bhujitavyam / atha dani aranyaka nagata bhavanti /
anantarikanam asanani varja(ya)ntehi asitavyam / parivesavakena
prcchitavyam / ko aranyakanam labhagraho yadi tavaj jalpanti /
aham pi aham pi tti vaktavyam / aranyakanam pindapatam
ukkaddhatha tehi aranyakanam pindapato ukkaddhayitavyo /
ukkaddhiyanam samghikam kalpiyakutiyam sthapa(31b3)yitavyo
/ yadi tavat sakale agacchanti / bhuñjanaya datavyo / atha dani vikale
agacchanti / na vagacchanti / aparejjukato sramaneranam
datavyam / napi dani (ii.p.8) ksamati / aranyakehi yatra
pu(u)llu(lla)gikaye asitum / atha khalu kalena kalam gramantikam
seyyasanam gantavyam / agacchiya padam dhoviya hastam nirmmadiya
ceti/yo vistare(31b4)na vanditavyo / yadi (j.144) tava anukalyo adyapi
tava bhavati / tatraiva sthanacamkramanisadyayogam anuyuktena

viharitavyam / uddesaprayuktehi va manasikaraprayuktehi va / atha dani
desakalo bhavati / samgharamam pravisianam gramantikam
bhiksum pratisammodianam svakasvakehi asanehi upavisitavyam /
gandi ahatayam vandi(31b5)ya cetiyam napi dani aranyakehi
gramantika kutsetavya bahukrtya bahukaraniya jihvagre yuyam
rasagrani paryesatha / atha khalu samradhayitavya / vaktavyam
ayusman sobhanam kriyati bahukara yuyam bharam vahatha /
dharmmadesanam karetha / samgharamo kelapiyati / dhumo kriyati
kulani prasadiyantiti / evam samradhayitavyah / atha (31b6) dani
aranyake seyyasane gramantikanam ca aranyakanañ ca bhaktam
sajjiyati / napi dani ksamati / aranyakehi pi pratikrtyeva
gandim ahaniyanam cetiyam vandiya bhuñjitum / atha khalu duve
sthaliyo a(a)drahayitavyayo / eka aranyakanam eka
gramantikanam ya aranyakanam sthali tahim tandula
praksipitavyah / ya gramantimkanam sthali yadi tava
gramantika (31b7) agata bhavanti / tahim pi tandula
praksipitavyah / atha dani gramantika nagacchanti / na ksamati
tahim tandulam praksipitum / janitavyam / anekaye
gramantikanam gramo paro va bhava cora va patita bhavemsuh /
yatha nagacchantiti / (ii.p.9) ekena bhiksuna viharam
ukkasianam nivya(dhya)(pa)yantena asitavyam / kim gramantika
(j.145) agacchanti / na hi tti / yadi tava agacchanti tesam pi (32a1)
tandula praksipitavya / atha dani nagacchanti / desakale
gandim ahaniya cetiyam vandiya bhuñjitavyam gramantika(nam)
thali-y-otariya tha(li) toyaliptam kariya thapitavyah / eso dani
koci aranyakanam bhaktenopanimantrayati vaktavyam / gramantikanam
api nimantrehiti / atha dani ahamsuh / nasti mama tamhim sraddha
nasti prasado vaktavyam vayam pi na praticchamo nti(tti) / atha dani
(32a2) gramantikanam api nimamtreti bhaktam sajjayitavyam /
asanaprajñaptih karttavya / paniam parisravayitavyam / puspam
sajjayitavyam / gandho sajjayitavyo / yadi tava gramantika nagacchanti /
danapatir agato bhavati / aha / bhante / ahanatha gandim anukalyo
va tava adyapi bhavati / vaktavyam / prago tava adyapi gramantika ca
bhiksavo nagacchanti / atha dani aha / ahanatha (32a3) tumhe
gramantika pi esyantiti / kim karttavyam / gandi tava
vistarena aha/niyanam ve(ce)tiyo vistarena vanditavyo /
ve(ce)ti(yam) vistarena vandianam yadi tava gramantika agata
bhavanti bhuñjitavyam / atha dani gramantika nagacchanti / asanani
(j.146) vamjaya(rjayam)tehi upavisitavyam / parithapa(vesa)kena
vaktavyam / ko gramantikanam bhiksunam labhagrahi yadi tava
a(32a4)hamsu / aham pi aham pi tti vaktavyam / gramantikanam
bhiksunam pindapatam parigrhnatha nti(tti) / atha dani
tesam na koci labhagrahako bhavati / parivesakena sarvvesam
ekasthane pindapatam ukkaddhiyanam samghikayam
kalpiyakutiyam (ii.p.10) thapitavyo / yadi tava kale agacchanti
bhuñjanaye datavyam / atha dani vikale agata bhavanti / na va
agacchanti / aparejju(32a5)kato sramaneranam va aramikanam va

datavyo napi dani ksamati gramantikehi yatrollagnaye asitum, // atha
 khalu kalena kalam aranyakam seyyasanam ukkasitavyam padam
 praksaliya hastam nirmmadiya stupam vistarena vanditavyam / yadi
 tava anukalyo bhavati / aramehi vrksamulehi camkramehi nisadyahi
 sthanacamkramanisadyanu(32a6)yogam anuyuktehi vitinamayitavya /
 uddesaprayuktehi va manasikaraprayuktehi va atha dani desakalo bhavati
 viharam pravisianam aranyakam bhiksum
 pratisammodiyam svakasvakehi asanehi upavisitavyam /
 gandiyam ahatayam stupam vandiyam bhumjiyam
 gantavyam / napi dani gramantikehi aranyaka kutsetavya /
 pamsetavya / (j.147) sunyagaramata yuyam
 prajña(32a7)vaitaksi(mski)ya srgala pi aranye vasanti divasam
 yuyam varsani pindenta asatha / atha khalu vaktavya
 duravasakani aranyakani seyyasanani praptani viviktani
 vigatajanapadani manusyarahasayyakani pratisamlayanasaropyani
 duskaram prati(vi)vekena durabhiramam ekam param ratri vinayamano
 manasam adhyatmam veti / ayusmana sobhanam kriyati aranyakam
 seyya(32b1)sanam kelapiyati / uktam cedam bhagavata yavakiyam ca
 bhiksavo aranyakani seyyasanani adhyavasisyatha / tava vrddhi
 yeva pratikamsitavya / kusalehi dharmmehi no parihani na ca vo
 marah / papiyam avataram adhigamisyati / saddharmmasya
 antarddhanaya sa(m)mohaya nti(tti) / evam samravi(dhi)ya gantavyam
 / evam aranyakehi pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati (ii.p.11) /
 abhisamacarikan dharmman atikra(32b2)mati // * //

v.3-4 ms. 32b2 (j.147.13); ch. 508b22 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / tena
 dani kalena tena samayena ayusmanto nandanopanandana paniyam
 pratijagaranti / te dani bhiksu tato yyeva mukham tato yyeva hastam
 nirmmadiyanti / patraparisravanani dhovanti / te dani kalyato yeva
 nandanopanandana utthiyana hastam nirmmadiya paniyam parisraviya
 (j.148) paniyamandapam parighattiya tayitamudritam kariya
 gocaram (32b3) pravistah / agantuka bhiksu agatah /
 paniyam marggenti / na labhanti / te dani odhyayanti kin dani ayam
 paniyamandapo tayitamudrito thapito etam prakaranam bhiksuhi
 srutam / bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha
 nandanopanandanam / te dani sabdapitah / bhagavan aha / satyam
 bhiksavo nand(an)opanandana // pe // yava agantuka(32b4)nam
 bhiksunam gano agato paniyam margganti / na labhanti / te dani
 odhyayanti kin dani ayam paniyamandapo tayitamudrito kariya thapito
 ahamsuh / ama bhagavan bhagavan aha / tena hi evam paniye
 pratipadyitavyam / evam padadhovaniye pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani
 evam paniye pratipadyitavyam / evam padadhovaniye pratipadyitavyam
 / nayam ksamati (32b5) paniyam parisraviya paniyamandapam
 ghattiya tapi(yi)ya mudritam kariya anyena gantum / atha khalu
 paniyavariko tava uddisitavyo / navakante patipa(pa)tikaya va
 yasya va prapunati / eko va dvayo va trayo va yattaka va
 abhisambhunanti / tehi kalyata eva utthiya hastam nirmmadiya (ii.p.12)

paniyam parisraviya golaka va manika va ust(r)ika (32b6) va
thaganaka va aramjara va ghatta va karakiyo va appihana
karttavaya / sila(sila)maya va mrttikamaya va kasthamaya va
acchehi va celasa(pa)ttehi va bandhitavya / yo subhavita kariya
thapetavya / yatha paniyam cauksam bhaveya / na dani (j.149)
kukkutapasakena bandhitva sthapetavyam / tehi bhajanehi
praksipitavya patalagulika va campakagulika va sarkara va
sarvvan ka(32b7)rttavayam / yatha sugandha bhavemsu / tato yadi tava
anyam pibanaye paniyam bhavati / anyam padadhovaniyam
parisravitavyam / parivodha(dhova)niyena paniyena sirikundika
purayitavya / akalpiyakarkkari purayitavya / padadhovanika
purayitavya / varccakumbhika purayitavya / bhiksunam hastodakasya
patrodakasya paribhogikasya kumbhika ca karaka ca purayitavya /
go(33a1)gotrasthapa(sthapa)niyam bhavati / yatha pataliputre
sonapaniyam rajagrhe tayota(poda)m varanasyam
buddhavicirna nama puskirini campayam gamgapaniya(m)
sravastyam pe(po)taleyam sakete dharapaniyam / mathurayam
yamuna na ksamati tato paniyato kalpiyakaraki va akalpiyakaraki va
varccakumbhika va purayitum / hastodakapadodakam va paniyam
datum / atha khalu tato pibanaye (33a2) datavyam / atha dani sraddho
bhiksur bhavati / tato eva srikundikam pureti anapattih /
bhiksusya caksu duhkhanti vaidyo aha / bhante (ii.p.13) gotrasthena
paniyena aksini dhovahi ti labhya dani patrapuram va eso dani
(j.150) dhovanikam va rajanikam va kareti / tasya udakena karyam bhavati
/ paniyadha(va)rikam yacati icchami paniyam diyamanan ti na
ksamati / gotrastham udakam datum / atha (33a3) khalu
paridhovaniyam udakam datavyam / bhaktagrena paniyam
va(ca)rentena hastam sunirmmaditam krtva bhajanam
sunirmmaditam krtva cauksam paniyam va(ca)retavyam /
paniyam grhnantena ghartitavyam / yatha ekahasto niramiso bhavati
/ atha dani sahasakarena samisikrto bhavati / praksalayitva
ya(pa)trasakhaya va patram va otthaci(33a4)kkanam bhavati
nirmmadayitva patavyam / na dani atibahu(m) otha praksipitavya
/ kesa va alihitum va nidalam va / atha khalu otha pramarjitva
agrosthehi ya(pa)tavyam / tato yyeva stokam varjayitavyam / tenaiva
antena praksalayantena ujjhitavyam / paniyam va(ca)rentena
upalaksayitavyam / yadi koci atibahum osthm va volayati kesa
va alayam(33a5)ti nilate va apantavyam tam bhajanam ekante
sthapitva trnam va kulikam va upari datavya / abhijñanam /
yathajñāyē akalpiyan ti / puno va nirmmadayitavyam / pascadbhaktam
paniyam carentena hastam sunirmmadita kariya // pe // yava ekina
hastena paniyam parigrhnitavyam / aparena paniyaghatikam
paticchantena civara(ra)mtarikaya va patrantarikaye (33a6) va
grhnitavyam / yava tenaiva antarakena ujjhitavyam / jentake carentena
ostha (ii.p.14) paniyacarikaye patram bandhitavyam / pibantena
ostha patrasakhaye nirmmadayitva agrosthakehi patavyam // pe
// tam yyeva (j.151) karttavayam prahane carentena yadi bhumyastaro

bhavati bhajanani patrasakhahi sthapitavyani / omhaya va valikaya va
 bhajanehi va thapitavyam / yadi asta(33a7)bhaga caturbhagam ca
 nisannaka bhavanti / ekena madhyamava(ca)rake sthitakena
 va(ca)retavyam / aparena pranetavyam / atha dani patipatikaye
 dure duram prahanasya upavista bhavanti / ekena caretavyam // pe
 // labhya dani paridhovanikato mukham va dhovitum / hastam va
 nirmmadayitum, / patraparisravanam va dhovitum / na dani
 ksamati / jhallajhallaye ujhitum / matraye (33b1) upanametavyam / na
 dani ksamati / paridhovaniyato snapi(yi)tum va civaram va dhovitum
 / rañjanam va kadhitum / atha dani bhiksu civarakarmma karomti /
 udakañ ca avilam bhavati / bhajanam ca atiriktam ti le(/ la)bhya
 dani papicakadharmmiya yacitum / aha / ayusman dehi bhuyo aniya
 dasyami tti / kiñ capi deti anapattih / tam pi dani / grhniya
 aniya kalena kalam datavyam / atha da(33b2)ni asamnodako
 samgharamo bhavati / kiñ capi tato yeve pibati tato yeve
 paridhovaniyam karoti / tato yeve hastam dhovati rangam va karoti /
 (j.152) anapattih / evam paniye pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati /
 abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

v. 5-6 ms. 33b2 (j.152.3); ch. 507c21 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / te
 dani ayusmanto (ii.p.15) nandanopanandana sadvarggika ca
 padadhovanikayam jha(33b3)llajhallam padam dhovianam
 sarvvam udakam stha(ccho)riya padadhovanikam omuddhikam kariya
 a(r)drapadakam upanahahi praksipiya naiva karddamam pariharanti na
 pamsu karddamam marddanta pamsu marddanta dirghacamkramam
 camkramanti / bhiksu agacchanti padadhovanaya / te dani ahamsuh /
 matraye yuyam ayusmanto padam dhovatha / udake pi khalu [matr]a
 (33b4) ukta bhagavata tathaiva sarvvehi bahirakehi jivitapariskarehi te
 dani bhiksu pasyanti / tam padadhovanikam rktam te dani
 odhyayanti / kim dani ayam padadhovanika omuddhikrta etam
 prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsuh / bhagavan aha /
 sabdapayatha / nandanopanandanam sadvarggikam ca / te dani
 sabdapita / bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksa(33b5)vo nandanopanandana
 sadvarggika ca evam nama evam nama yuyam padadhovanikayam
 gacchiya jhallajhallaye padam dhoviya udakam cchoriya padadhovanikam
 omuddhikam kariya ardrapadam upanahasu praksipiya naiva pamsu
 pariharatha na karddamam karddamam marddanta pamsu marddanta
 dirghacamkramam camkramatha bhiksu agacchanti / padadhovanikaye
 padam dho (33b6)vanaye yuyam jalpatha matraye ayusmanto padam
 dhovatha udake pi khalu bhagavata (j.153) matra ukta / tathaiva sarvvehi
 jivitapariskarehi te dani bhiksu pasyanti padadhovanikam
 omuddhikam krtam ahamsu / ama bhagavan bhagavan aha /
 duskrtam vo nandano nandanopanandana sadvarggika ca / tena hi
 evam pada dhovitavya / evam (ii.p.16) dhovitapadehi pratipadyitavyam
 kin ti (33b7) dani / evam pada dhovitavya / kin ti dani dhovitapadehi
 pratipadyitavyam / bhagavan dani bhiksun amantrayati / evam
 bhiksavo padam dhovatha / yatha sariputro sthaviro ekam idam

bhiksavo samayam sariputro sthaviro vaisalyam viharati / mahavane
kutagarasalayam sthaviro dani kalasyaiva nivasayitva
patracivaram adaya vaisalin nagarim pindaya pravisto
prasa(34a1)dikena atikrantena pratikrantena alokitavilokitena
sanmiñjitaprasaritena samghatipatracivaradharanena antarggatehi
indriyehi abahirggatena manasena sthitena dharmmatavasthapraptena smrto
samprajano margo viya karitakarano vesalim nagarim pindaya
carati / sthaviro dani aparena brahmanena drsto tasya
brahmanasya bhavati / ime iti (34a2) kitikaya putrah / sramanakah
gramante iryapatham pathayanti nirddhavita ca bhavanti vikopenti / so
dani pradustacitto sthavirusya prsthimena prsthimam
anubaddho yatra yeva ayam sramanako iryapatham vikopayisyati /
tatraiva se (sirse) khatakam dasyami / sthaviro dani
gramaranyasamena (j.154) iryapathena samanvagato vaisalim
pindaya caritva nirddhavito viharam agato sthavi(34a3)ro dani
viharakesmin patram niksipiya hastam praksaliya samghatim
prasphotiya sahariya abhyantarena dvigunikam kariya civaravamse
sthapayitva paniyasya dakanakam puriya pithaka prajñapiya
padataddha(ttha)kam upanamayitva upanahikayo upanamiya (ii.p.17)
upanahayo(po)cchanno upanamiya padam dhovati / sthaviro dani
daksinena hastena udakam a(34a4)siñcati / vamenam hastena padam
dhovati / sthavirena dani vama jamgha dhovita daksina jamgha
dhovita vamo pado dhovito daksino pado dhovito
upanahayo(po)cchatu(nna)kam grhniya upanaha samputam kariya
ekasya upanaho(ha)vaddhro yo(po)cchito dvitiyasya upanahavaddhro pocchito
ekasya upanahatalam yo(po)cchitam dvitiyasya upanaha(34a5) talam
pocchitam / upanahikayo niksipiya dakanakato vamaye kalaciye
udakam avarjayitva daksinena hastena upanahayo(po)cchanakam dhoviya
nispiditva atape sosayetam kalaciya udakam avarjiya hasta
dhota hastam (j.155) dhoviya dakanakam dhoviya paniyavasesam
cchoriya atape sositam so dani brahmano [ta]sya (34a6)
acaragocaram pasyiya tusto so dani prasannacitto aha / yathapi
imam bhavata sariputrena dakanakam / upacirnam yo pi so
brahmananam usnodakakarako so pi na evam suci labhya khalu ito
paniyam patum / sthavirena dani tasya brahmanasya prasannacittasya
catvary aryasatyani pradarsitani dukkham aryasatyam dukkhasamudayam
aryasatyam dukkhani(34a7)rodham aryasatyam dukkhanirodhagamini
pratipadam aryasatyam / tena dani brahmanena tatraiva sthane sthitena
srotapattiphalam saksatkrtam bhiksu dani bhagavantam ahamso
/ yasya bhagavan katham ayam brahmana sthavirusyacaragocarena
tusto bhagavan aha / na etarhi evam anyadapi eso etasya
acaragocarena tusto nyadapi bhagavan anyadapi (34b1) bhiksavo
bhutapurvvam bhiksavo atitam adhvanam etahim ca nagaram (ii.p.18)
varanasi kasijanapado / tatra dani agrakuliko adhyo mahadhano
mahabhogo prabhutadhanadhanyakosakosthagaro
prabhutajataruparajataavittopakarano prabhutahastyasva-ajagavedako
prabhutadasidasa(j.156)karmmakarapauruseyo / tasya dani eko putro

acirajato so (34b2) dani matapitrbbhir unniyati varddhiyati / yam
kalam saptavarso stavarso va so dani matapitnam
purvotthayi pascannipati priyavadi mana-apavadi /
kimkaraparisaravako tasya dani sresthikasya kulaputraka grham
ocaranti / tasya grha(m) guptañ ca suraksitañ ca na parenti otaram
vindanaya / kadaci dani so sresthi aparehim jñatisale nimantritako
gato va(34b3)rsarikam tam dara(ka)m raksapalam
thapiyanam putra dvaram ghattiyam raksamano asesi / so
dani darako sresthina saparivarena gatena grhasya dvaram
ghattiyam raksamano asati tehi dani kulaputrakehi otaro
labdho / te dani tam grham okkhandiyam pravista te dani
ulkayo ca dipikayo ca prajvaliyam margganti / so eko da(34b4)rako
drsto te dani prcchati / daraka kahim tumhanam hiranyam
va suvarnam va / so dan aha / aham pi na janami / etam
grham sunyakam marggiya marggiya yam labhatha tam grhnatha tehi
dani marggiya marggiya prabhutam hiranyasuvarnam grhasya
madhyamagare mahantam kutam krtam yo tesam corasenapatih
/ so grhasya (j.157) madhyagare upavistah / so dana(ni)
co(34b5)rasenapatih pipasitah / tasya darakasyaha / hamgho daraka
pipasito smi / icchami paniam patum so dani darako
cauksasamudacaro bhajanam grhniya parimarjiya hastam
sudha(dho)tam krtva bhajanam sudhotam krtva udakasya puriya
(ii.p.19) yatra dipa dipyanti tatra allino so dani supratyaveksitam
kariya corasenapatisya allino sena(34b6)pati pibahi tti tenapi dani
corasenapatina tasya darakasya paniam dentasya sarvvam upalaksitam
/ so dani prcchati hamgho daraka kasya krtena tvam atra dipamulam
allinosi so dani aha / senapati paniam pratyaveksitum, / ma atra
paniyasmim trno va bhava pranako va tena senapatisya aphasu
bhavya / so dani senapati tasya acaragocarena tusto (34b7) tasya
bhavati senapatisya ma tava ma tava asmakam tava eso vadhakanam
pratyarthikanam pratyamitranam arthakamo hitakamo ko punarvvado yo
etasya matapita va jñatika va tehi eso katham amaitracitto
bhavisyati yadi vayam imasya darakasya evam dharmmisthasya imam
hiranyasuvarnam harama praticorehi pi musyema grahanam pi
gacchema / rajakule pi vadhyema / so dani (35a1) corasenapati paniam
pibiya tam sarvvam coram sabdapiya prcchati / ko bhane ko aham
yusmakam te dani ahamsu / senapati aha / bhavanto aham imasya
darakasya evam ca evam ca acaragocarena tusto yadi vayam etasya
dharmmisthasya etam hiranyam (j.158) suvarnam harema
praticorehi va vayam musyema grahanam pi gacchema / rajakule pi
vadhyema / yadi yusmakam anukulam (35a2) bhava muñcema vayam etam
etasya hiranyasuvarnam anyam vayam corayisyamah / te dani
ahamsuh / yatha senapatikasya rucyati / so dani darakasyaha /
hamgho daraka imam vayam tava sarvvam hiranyam suvarnam
demi te dani cora nirddhapitah / tena darakena dvarani sarvvani
ghatitani devata gatham bhasate / (ii.p.20)
acaragunasampannah / ye bhavanti tu manavah /

(35a3) labhanti vipulam artham yatha paniyadayakah /
acaram siksitam sreya anacaram na siksitam /
corehi grhito samto mukto acarakaranat //

ghatya bhavanty aghatyacaram siksiyanam vinayam ca sthanesu
ca aisvaryam labhanti acaragunayuktah //

vadhyā bhavānti avadhyā acāram siksiyanam vinayam ca /
tasman narena satatam acaragunena bhavi(35a4)tavyam /
raudra lohitapani caura tusyanti tadrśa śanta /
acarena anarya arya jatavakrantah //

(j.159) bhagavan etasmin vastuni dharmmapadam bhasate /
na brahmanasya prahareya nasya mumceya brahmano /
dhig brahmanasya hantaram tam pi dhik yo sya mumcati //

bhagavan aha / syad vo bhiksavo evam asyadanyo sau tena kalena tena
samayena ++(35a5) bhavati agrakulikasya putro naitad evam drastavyam /
eso sariputro sthaviro anyo so corasenapati eso brahmano tadapi
etasya eso acaragocarena tusto etarhi pi eso sthavirasya
acaragocarena tusto / eso dani bhiksu yada gramato nirggato
bhavati / tato gramapravesikam civaram prasphotitva
atyantapari(35a6)karmmam saharitva sthapatavyam / aramacaranakam
pravaritva asanam prajñāpatavyam padopava(dha)nakam udakadanam
pi ca usthapayitva celakhandena rajo prasphotitavyo dakanakam
kalaciyam a(a)varjetva colakam dhovitva nispiditva upanaha
(ii.p.21) nirmmadayitavya // pe // yava colakam nispiditva thapatavyo
/ ma pranaka jayemsu (j.160) nilikaya va bhavemsu /
bhiksunapi tava (35a7) padam dhovantena daksina(nena) hastena
udakam asimcitavyam / vamena hastena padam dhovitavya vama tava
jamgha dhovitavya daksina tava jamgha dhovitavya / vamo pado
dhovayitavyo daksino pado dhovayitavyo / upanahayo prasphotitva
samputiktva ekasyopanahaye vaddhro pocchitavyo aparasya vaddhro
pocchitavyo / ekasya upanahaye talam (35b1) pocchitavyam / dvitiyasya
upanahaye talam pocchitavyam kundikato va karakato va kalaciye
udakam avarjiya upanahapocchanakam dhovitavyam / pidiya atape
sosayitavyam / kalaciye udakam avarjiya hasta dhovitavya na
ksamati upanahahi ardrapadena pravesayitum atha khalu yam kalam
adhvata bhavanti / tato pravesayitavyo / atha khalu dani (35b2)
sarvasamghasya padadhovanika bhavati / na ksamati bhiksuna
jhallajhallaye padam dhovitum udakam cchorayi(riya) omuddhikam
padadhovanikam karttum / atha khalu acchatikam karentena
padadhovanikayam pravisitavyam / yadi tava koci bhiksuh
purvpravisto bhavati / agamitavyam / yava tehi / dhovita pada
nti(tti) atha dani khanui(khanu)kapadadhovanika bhavati / trini
vacayo jalpayita(35b3)vyo(vya)/yo ko vrddhatarako vrddho(ddhe) nti(tti)
/ yadi tava koci vrddhatarako bhavati / antaram datavyam / yam
kalam tena pada dhovita bhavati / upavisitavyam / atha dani koci
vrddhatarako na bhavati / evam pi upavisitavyam / tato yadi tava

daksinante padadhovanika (j.161) bhavanti / daksinena (ii.p.22)
ante(haste)na udakam asiñcitavyam / varena hastena pada dhovitavya /
(35b4) vama tava jamgha dhovitavya / daksinena(na) jamgha
dhovitavya / vamo pado dhovitavyo / daksino pado dhovitavyo / atha
dani vamante padadhovanika bhavati / varena hastena udakam
asiñcitavyam / daksinena hastena pada dhovitavya / napi dani
ksamati tenaiva hastena udakam asiñcitum / atha dani dve jana
bhavanti / ekena a(35b5)siñcitavyam / ekena dhovitavyam / daksina
tava jamgha dhovitavya / vama jamgha dhovitavya / daksino pado
dhovitavyo / vamo pado dhovitavyo upanahayo samgha(pu)tikariya ekasya
upanahaye vadthro pocchitavyo / dvitiyasya vadhrako pocchitavyo / ekasya
upanahaye talam pocchitavyam / dvitiyasya upanahaye talam
pocchita(35b6)vyam / yadi tahim koci bhiksu bhavati navatarako so
vaktavyo udakam asiñcihi nti(tti) / upanahapocchanno dhoviya pidiya
tatraiva sthapitavyam / hastan nirmmadiyanam atha(dhva)tyam
upanahayam praksipitavyam / napi ksamati / padadhovanikayam
ogunthitasirsena ohitahastena va / padadhovanikaya upavisitum
/ atha khalu ekamsi(j.162)krtena upavisitavyam / napi dani (35b7)
ksamati padadhovanikayam uddesaprayuktena va manasikaraprayuktena va
middhantaragatena va nirodhasamapattim cintantena asitum / atha khalu
padehi dhovitehi utthiya gantavyam / dhuli parivarjantena gantavyam /
napi dani ksamati padehi dhovitehi dirghacamkramam camkramitum /
atha dani bhiksuh svadhyayam karoti / padehi dhovitehi camkramanti
bhuyo dho(36a1)vitavya / atha dani hemantakalo bhavati bhiksuh pasyati
ko bhuyo dhovisyatiti / antamasato lenkatakhandena (ii.p.23)
vamahastena va amarjiya pravisitavyam / evam pada dhovitavya /
evam dhovitapadehi pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati /
abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

v. 7-8 ms. 36a1 (j.162.11); ch. 508c24 bhagavan rajagrhe viharati /
vistarena nidanam krtva jivako kaumarabhrtyo bha(36a2)gavantam
yacati / anujanatu bhagavan sravakanam jentakam
vatapittaslesmakanam paya(pha)su bhavisyati / bhagavan aha / tena
hi anujanami / esa evarthotpattih // * //

bhagavan sravastyam viharati / samghasya dani jentakam te dani
ayusmanto sadvarggikah / pratikrtyeva gacchiya jentakam
prajvaliya dvaram ghattiya svedatta asanti / agata bhiksu
dvaram yava(ca)nti (36a3) ayusmanto detha dvaram / te dani ahamsu
/ agametum(mtum) / ayusmanto na tava (j.163) jentakam tatto bhavati /
yam kalam bhiksu sannipatitah / tam kalam sarvvam tailam
upayojiya sarvvam curnnam upayojiya sarvvam udakam cchoriya
sarvvam, kastham agnau praksipiya jentakam apaduriya
nirddhavitah / ahamsuh / pravisantu ayasmanto jentakam tapto
(36a4) te dani bhiksu sitaprastavyena sprstah /
tvaritatvaritam pravista te dani yam kalam tehi ayusmantehi
sadvarggikehi dvaram aghattiya bahiravitanditam krtam /
te dani tailam margganti na labhanti curnnam margganti na labhanti

/ usnena ca dhumena ca samtapitah / udakam na labhanti / te dani
dvaram agacchanti / yava bahiravitanditam krtam / te dani
ahamsuh / (36a5) ayusman sadvarggikah / osaratha dvaram
(ii.p.24) dhumena ca usnena ca marama / te dani hasanti ca vileksanti
ca / te dani ahamsuh / svedantu ayusmanto
utpatagandapitakanam vatapittaslesmikanam phasu
bhavisyati / te dani yam kalam dhumena ca usnena ca susthu
samtapitah / tam velam jentakasya dvaram muktam te dani
usnena ca santapitah / bahyato pi (36a6) udakam margganti na
labhanti te dani ahamsu stokastokam ayusmana matraye upanetha udake
pi matrajñata ukta bhagavata etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato
arocayemsuh / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha sadvarggikam / te
dani sabdapitah / bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksavo
sadvarggikah / evan nama samghasya jentako tta(tti) / tad eva
sarvva bhagavan vi(j.164)starena pratyaro(36a7)cayati / yava ete dani
bhiksu usnena ca dhumena ca santapita nirddhavita bahyato pi
udakam marggayanti / na labhanti / yuyam dani ahamsu stokamstokam
ayusman matraye upanetha udake pi matrajñata ukta bhagavata /
ahamsu / ama bhagavan bhagavan aha / duskrtam vo bhiksavo
sadvarggikah / na(a)ham bhiksavo sadvarggikah /
anekaparyayena metram kayakarmma vadami (36b1) sabrahmacarisu
dhruvam pratyupasthapayitavyam / avi caiva raho ca maitram
vacakarmmam maitram manokarmmam sabrahmacarisu dhruvam
pratyupasthapayitavyam / avi caiva raho ca tatra nama yuyam idam
evamrupam papakarmmam akusalan dharmmam adhyacarisyatha / tena hi
evam snane pratipadyitavyam / evam jentake pratipadyitavyam kin ti
dani evam snane pratipadyitavyam / evam (36b2) jentake
pratipadyitavyam / jentakam karentena vattito va karttavyo caturasro
va vidisam dvaram karttavyam / vatapaniyam vithi karttavya /
atya(bhya)ntare visala bahirato (ii.p.25) samdyi(ksi)pta / ekaye
vatadha(pa)niye vithiye dvauvika bhavati dvitiya karttavya bhumi
astaritavya upalehi va paksittikaya va sudhamrttikalepo va
karttavyo / udiddhavitithi karttavya / bh(r)astika (36b3; j.165)
karttavya / yena dvarahesthato visalahi upari samksipta udvedho
nirghu(mu)stika trayo hasta karttavya vistarena ni(r)mustika va
bhumito ardhahasta-upastha(sthu)latarika karttavya / ulkabhramo karttavyo /
yena bhrastika samantena karttavyam kapatam karttavyam / yadi
tava bhrastika daksinato bhavati / vamato kapatam karttavyam
/ atha va na(va)mato bhrasti(36b4)ka bhavati / daksinato
kapatam karttavyam / na dani ksamati / sucikabandhimam karttum,
/ ghatika bandhimam karttavyam / napi dani ksamati tada
karttavyam / yatha sukhena tapyati / atha khalu tatha karttavyam / yatha
ya(ye)va phalamatrena lagga bahirato civarakuti karttavya /
nagadantakavithi karttavya yatayetartheyaiva bhavati jentakavarika
va aramika va (36b5) tehi jentake santanika satayitavya /
siñcitva sammarjayitavyo / kastham se(sa)jjetavyam / bhanda
sajjayitavya / ghata va sajjetavya / kunda jentake pithika va

suktikayo va dhovitavya / kastham bhrastikayam
ajuhi(j.166)tavyam gandi akotetavya / agnir datavyo udakam
aharttavyam / te dani agni datva pascad gandi akotetavyo agnir
datavyo / (36b6) udakam aharttavyam / na dani agnim datva pascad
gandi akotetavya / atha khalu gandi akotetva agnir datavyo /
ma evam eva kastham dahyeya jentakasya gandi (ii.p.26)
akotitaje janitavya / kim eso jentako sarvvasamghiko
pariveniko yathayo(parsaye /) yadi tava parya(rsa)ye bhavati / ye
tahim parya(rsa)ye tahim gantavyam / atha dani pariveniko bhavati
/ ye tasmim parivenika samti tehi ga(36b7)ntavyam / atha dani
sarvvasamghiko bhavati tatha evam snayantena civarakam saharitva
ekasthane sthavitavyam lodhikena va patikaya va
civaramca(vam)se va thapetavyo jentakapithe va pravisatena na
dani ksamati / [b]aha bhramayantena pravisitum / atha khalu ekena
hastena agrato praticchaditva pravestavyam / eko niskramati / eko
pravisati / yo pravisati / tenantaram data(37a1)vyam / na dani
asa(j.167)nani va bhajanani va vrddhatarakam va bhiksum
lamghayantena gantavyam / samprajananena gantavyam / yadi dani
upadhyayo va acaryo va pravistako bhavati / na dani bahirato
vikrositavyam / snayami acarya snayami upadhyaya nti(tti) atha khalu
civarakani sthapitva pravisitva tasya tava parikarmma karttavyam /
atha dani anyasyapi karttukamo bhavati / aprcchitva kartta(37a2)vyam /
atha dani so prakrtyeva bhanito bhavati / asukasya va asukasya va
parikarmma kuryesi tti / kiñ capi anaprcchitva kareti / anapattih /
yadi tava agni bahalako bhavati / navakehi agrato sthavitavyam / agni
prativahentehi / atha dani agnir mmando bhavati / vrddhehi agrato
sthatavyam / parikarmma karentehi na dani svedena va malena va
usphosetavyo / usantake(37a3)na snanena va pratipannena va (ii.p.27)
parikarmma karttavyam / antevsikehi va sarvve(rddhe)viharikehi va
parikarmma karentena na dani apurvvacarimam ubhayabaha prasaretavya /
atha khalu hastena agrato praticchadayitavyam / aparena parikarmma
karayitavyam / atha dani bhiksuh prahaniko bhavati / na dani
ksamati / tehi agni(m) prajuhitva udakam pravisitva (37a4)
udakatamam bandhitva dvaram pihitva salam bandhitva prahanam
asitum, / prasvedamtehi na dani ksamati tailena sosayitum / atha
khalu miniya datavyam / casakena va karandikaya va
hastasamjñaya va bhajanakena va (j.168) datavyam / napi dani
ksamati / curnnam rasiya upanetum / miniya datavyam /
manabhande va bhajanena va hastasamjñaya va pindi(37a5)kam va
pattiya datavyam / atha dani danapati ahamsuh / yavad artham
bhadanta upanetum(mtu) / evam pi krtva matraye / upanetavyam /
jentakam pravisantena udakasya pratyayo janitavyo / katham diyati /
yadi tava mitakam diyati / usnodakam ghatena va kundena va
tena tatha yeva grahetavyam / atha dani prakrtyeva ahamsuh / ya(yo)
pratibalo (37a6) bhavati udakam upasthapetum / so pravisatu / yo
pratibalo bhavati / udakam upasthapetum tena pravestavyam / atha
dani antevsiko (va) sarvva(rddhe)vihariko va ahamsu /

upadhyayacarya pravisatha vayam udakam upasthapayisyami tti //
pravestavyam evam pi krtva matraye upanetavyam / upasaka va
karmmakara (va) aramika va ahamsu / pravisantu aryami(37a7)srāh
vayam udakam dasyamah / pravestavyam matraye upanetavyam /
atha dani ogho va puskirini va tadago va bhavati kiñ capi yavad
artham upanenti / anapattih / na ksamati / abhyavakase nagnasya
nagnena parikarmma (ii.p.28) karttum / atha dani udakasya praticchannam
bhavati nabhimatram va udakam anapattih / atha dani janumatram
udakam bhavati / upavistena (37b1) karttavyam / yatha
nabhipraticchanna bhaveya na ksamati atmano (j.169) civarani
grhñitva parasya civarehi samakulikrtva sthapetum / atha khalu
yathasthane sthapayitva gantavyam / etam dani jentakasya arocitam
bhavati / janitavyam / kim ayam jentako ekato samghiko parsayam
pariveniko nimantritakanam ti yatha bhavati tatha gantavyam / yadi
tava ekato samghiko bhavati / (37b2) sarvvamsamghena gantavyam / atha
dani parsaye bhavati / tehi gantavyam / pariveniko bhavati /
parivenikena gantavyam / nimantritakanam bhavati / nimant(r)itakehi
gantavyam / atha dani arociyati / bhante yasyasti tailam ca
curnnam ca tato agacchantu nti(tti) / tato yasyasti tailam ca
curnnam ca tehi gantavyam / atha dani bhiksu jaradurbbala va
vyadhidurbbala va bhavanti / tasya (37b3) sarvve(sarddhe)viharika
bhavanti antevāsika va tehi vaktavyam / upadhyayacarya agacchahi
snahi vayam tailam vasyama / yadi snayitukamo bhavati gantavyam /
atha dani na snayitukamo bhavati / vaktavyam su(sa)gotrimata gacchatha
yuyam naham snapayisyami / atha dani jentako samghiko bhavati
dayakadanapati va denti gandi ahani(37b4)tavya / arocayitavyam
ayusman tailam bhavisyati / curnnam bhavisyati / udakam
bhavisyati / (s)nayamtu ayusmanto (j.170) yentakavarika
adhyesitavyah / tehi jentako prajvalitavyo jentakapithakani
pravesayitavyani / tailam pravesayitavyam / curnnam
pravesayitavyam, / sukṭiyo pravesa(ii.p.29)yitavyo / udakam
tapayitavyam / yadi tava alpam (37b5) tailam curnnam bhavati /
mitakam datavyam / tailam ma(sa)mcaiyitavyam / udakam
bhavayitavyam / atha dani bahum bhavati / samghasamvyavaharako
vada(m) nayati va jalpati visvasta bhadanta snayantu nti(tti) / evam
pi kariya tailamatra janitavya navakehi bhiksuhi sthaviranam
bhiksunam kayaparcarya karttavya / napi dani ksamati / navakehi
bhiksuhi uccahantehi sna(37b6)yitum / atha khalu anyonyasya sagauravehi
snayitavyam / sapratisehi snayitavyam / napi ksamati /
uccasabdamahasabdehi snayitum / atha khalu alpasabdehi alpanirghosehi
jentake snayitavyam / atha dani prasno sthapiyati / kiñ capi
praghustena svarena prasna visarjenti / anapattih / yam kalam
bhiksu snata bhavanti jentakavarikena tailam sesam bhavati /
pravesayita(37b7)vyah / curnnam sesam bhavati pravesayitavyam
/ jentakapithikani dhoviya pravesayitavyani / sukṭiyo dhoviya
pravesayitavyayo yam kastham sesam bhavati yathasthane
sthapetavyam / atha dani koci pascāt pravisati / agacchantu

ayusmanto vayam etam pravesayisyama nti(tti) / gantavyam tehi
pravesayitavyam / ma adinavam utpadaye jentakam siñciya sanmarjiya
na(a)mgara(38a1)ni capiya jentakam bahiraghatitam kariya
gantavyam / evam jentake pratipadyitavyam / evam (j.171) sname
pratipadyitavyam na pratipadyati // abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati
// * //

v. 9 ms. 38a1 (j.171.3); ch. 509b14 bhagavan sravastyam viharati /
pañcarthavasam vistarena nidanam krtva yava adraksid
bhagavam pañcahikam (ii.p.30) viharacarikamm anucamkramanto
anuvicaranto viharakehi bhandam ujjhitavakirne (38a2)
tisthati sthaliyo pitharika adhotaka anupalīpta nakulamusikehi
alupyamana odanamanikayo hasta kakasakuntehi nikkhodiya
droniyo udvayo pariyo bhaktapithika manikam camgeriyo
susyayo patalakam / bhagavam jananto yeva prcchati / kim iyam
bhiksavo bhandam ujjhitaprakirnam tisthati / tena hi
evam bhande pratipadyitavyam / (38a3) kin ti dani evam bhande
pratipadyitavyam / etam dani samghasya anugraho bhavati nityapavana va
uddisitavya / masavariko va dasahavariko va tatra uddisitavyo /
pamcahavariko va tena samghasya anugraho sadhayitavyo bhiksusamgho
parivesapayitavyo / yam kalam bhiksusamghena bhuktam bhavati yam
tatra bhandam bhavati lo(38a4)hika (j.172) va katahaka va sthali
va pitharika va masavarikehi va paksavarikehi va kalpiyakaram
sabdaviya liptopalīptam kariya omuddhika sthapitavya /
suryadi(bhi)mukham yam kalam suska bhavanti / kalpiyakutim
pravesiya sthapayitavyani / yathasthanam yam tatra bhavati /
dugdhighata va dadhighata va vyañjanagolaka va te sudhotam (38a5)
supraksalitam karapayaia atape sthapayitavyah / yam kalam
suska bhavati tato kalpiyakutim pravesiya sthapayitavyah / yam
tatra bhavati satapotanako va tamrapatra va lohapatra (ii.p.31) va
kacchuka va tadduka va casaka va palinaka va palinaka va
nirmadita karapiya kalpiyakutim pravesiya yathasthane
pravesayitavyani / eta bhavanti (38a6) manika va khanuka va
durvva va kandahasta va karkkataka va prasphotiya sudhotam
supraksalitam kariya atape sosayitavya / yam kalam suska
bhavanti / tato kilakehi ollayitva sthapitavya yatha na khajjeya / ukkasiya
sthapetavya ete khajjakacangeriyo vanaphalacangeriyo
haritakicangeriyo va prasphodiya supraksalitam kariya ekamante
sthapetavyah / ete bhavanti / (38a7) vastrabharanaka va
parisravana va caturasaka va saharitva kina(la)kehi ollayitva
sthapayitavya / yatha (j.173) na (kha)dyemsu / eta
bhaisajyapisanika sila na dani karya(m) krtva yatha yeva
pratilīptika sthapetavya / atha khalu sudhovitva yathasthane
sthapayitavya / napi dani kalpikakuti adhyupeksitavya /
oddrinnaka va prala(lu)ggika va acauksa va / apratisamskrta
va / atha kha(38b1)lu kalena kalam yadi tava trnacchanna bhavati
trnapulako datavyo / gomayakarsi datavya / abhiksnam

sanmarjayitavyam / atha dani trnapravesika bhavanti / ekante
 sthase(pe)tavyam / evam yat kiñcit samghasya bhandam yo yatra
 abhiyukto bhavati / tena tam pratisametavyam / ete bhavanti rangagolaka
 va rangaghataka va rangakundaka va rangakata(ta)haka va
 masavarikasya va / (38b2) paksa(varika)sya va adhinam bhavati /
 eso bhiksu dhovanika va karttukamo bhavati / masavariko va
 paksavariko va yacitavyo / atha dani dve jana (ii.p.32)
 yamca(cam)ratiti tena vrddhatarakasya jñatavyam atha danim
 vrddhatarakasya cirakalo bhavati navatarakasya itvarakalikam bhavati /
 navatarakasya datavyam / atha dani ubhayesam itvarakalikam
 vrddhatarakasya datavyam ubhaye(38b3)sam cirakalikam bhavati /
 vrddha(j.174)tarakasya datavyam / tena dhovanika va rajanika va kariya
 na ksamati tatha yeva upamaksitam va ramgaraksitam va adhotakam
 va anupaliptakam va dayitum na ksamati / atha khalu sudhotam
 supraksalitam suliptam sususkam kariyanam civararajum na
 dani civaram ramjetva na tatha yeva vitanika ujhitva gantavyam /
 atha kha(38b4)lu saharitva yathasthane sthapayitavyam /
 vaddhakibhandam bhavati / nasite va dani ya va visalika va
 sutratha olambiko dhovitva ekante sthapetavya / taksanam
 bhandam bhavati / kutharo va vasiyo va viharanako va
 nikhadanako va attila va ekante sthapetavya / eta bhavanti vasiyo
 va kuddalaka va nisreniyo va (38b5) na dani tatha yeca(va) mrttika
 praliptika sthapetavya / atha khalu bodhi(dhovi)satva yathasthane
 sthapayitavyo / tac cevam caturddisam samghikam
 ma(bha)ndakam rikta paribhogam na dani karyam krtva vihare
 gopitva sthapetavyam / purokrtyam sukham bhavisyati / atha khalu
 yasyaivam (j.175) karyam bhavati / tasyaivan datavyam / evam
 bhande pratipadyitavyam / (38b6) na pratipadyati // abhisamacarikan
 dharmman atikramati // * //

v.10 ms. 38b6 (j.175.3); ch. 509c9 bhagavan sravastyam viharati
 vistarena nidanam krtva (ii.p.33) aparehim viharake sambahula
 bhiksu pratisamkramati / so dani viharako uppedanako aparo ca
 bhiksuh / viratre usvasa(ccara)karako va prasvasa(srava)karako
 va nirddhavito bhavati / sa civaram civaramvamsato
 hu(ku)siyanam patito / e(38b7)vam bhumiye patito tam dani ekena
 akrantam dvitiyena akrantam trtiyenakrantam sarvvam
 karddamehi anupravistam civarakonako avasisto so dani
 aparejjukato kalyata eva nivasiya pravariya civarakam marggati na
 labhati / tena dani marggantena so civarakonako drsto tam dani
 tahim civarakarnnake grhniya acchiyam catanti samca(rvvam)
 phatitam / e(39a1)tam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato
 arocayemsuh / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha tam bhiksum / so dani
 sabdapito / bhagavan aha / evam ca tvam bhiksuh civarakam
 civarakonake grhniya acchosi ca catanti sarvvam phatitam tena hi
 evam civare pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam civare
 pratipadyitavyam / ete dani sambahula sambahula bhiksuh / ekahi

viharake pratikramanti / yadi / (39a2) tava so uppedanako viharako (j.176)
 bhavati / napi ksamati bhiksuhi muktakam civaram sthapayitum /
 atha khalu civarakani sasaharitari kariya antaramukha dugunantaram
 kariya civaravamse sthapetavyani tato pattikaye va lodhakena va
 rejjukaye va bandhitavyani / upadhyayasya (va) acaryasya va civaram
 saharitva abhyantara parikarmma dvigunante / (39a3) agrato karttavyo /
 antarapidito na dani upadhyayasya va acaryasya (va) civarehi atmano
 civaram (ii.p.34) vedhayitavyam / atha khalu atmano civarehi
 upadhyayacaryanam civara vedhayitavyah / evam sarvvehi
 bandhiya thapetavyani / atha dani bhiksu viratrakale
 usvasa(ccara)karo va prasvasa(srava)karo va nirddhavati /
 civaravamsakato / (39a4) civarani mumciya ekam dvitiyam va
 tritiam va lka(ku)siyanam bhumiya patitam / ekena
 (a)krantam dvitiyena akrantam tatraiva sarvvam bhumiye
 anupravisto bhavati / aparejjukato bhiksu kalyato yeva nivasiya
 pravariya civarakani marggati so margganto na pasyati / tasya
 civarakasya konakam napi ksamati / tahim civarakona(39a5)ke
 grhniya dranti acchitum / ma civarakonako bhavatu / ma civarako ti /
 atha khalu tato konakato prabhrti sukhakam mocayitavyam /
 civarakam dhoviya viharakonako (tha)payitavyo tam civarakam yam
 kalam suskam bhavati tato paribhuñjayitavyam / atha dani
 bhiksuh / upadhyayasya va acaryasya va civarani upari
 sthapayita(39a6; j.177)vyani / atha dani so uppamsulako viharako bhavati
 / napi ksamati upadhyayasya va acaryasya va civarakani upari
 sthapayitum, / atmano civarakani hesthe sthapayitu(m) / atha khalu
 upadhyayasya va acaryasya va hesthe sthapayitavyani / atmano
 civarani upari sthapayitavyani / napi ksamati grismaka bhavati
 rajo vatarajo va ukkani(39a7)ka civaram vinaseti nedani
 upadhyayacaryanam civarakehi atmano civara vedhayitavya / atha
 khalu atmano civarehi upadhyayacaryanam civara vedhitavya / na
 dani ksamati / viharo adhyupeksitum / (ii.p.35) uppamsulo va
 acaukso va / atha khalu kalena kalam siñcitva sanmarjitavyam /
 gomayakarsi datavya / vamghorika datavya / na ksa(39b1)mati /
 civarenaprasannam grhnitum / khetakataham va
 uccarakatahakam va prasravakumbhakam va samkaram va ujjhitum /
 upanaha grhnitum / gomayani va uccinitum / na ksamati / civaram
 adhyupeksitum / cikkanam va apratisamskrtam va omayilamayilam va
 patitavipatitam va / atha khalu kalena kalam dhovitavyam /
 ramjitavyam / sivitavyam / yatha cchavi evam civare
 pratipadyi(39b2)tavyam / na pratipadyati // abhisamacarikan dharmman
 atikramati // * //

(j.178) uddanam //

evam aranye pratipadyitavyam / evam gramantike pratipadyitavyam /
 evam ja(pa)niye pratipadyitavyam / evam paridhovaniye
 pratipadyitavyam / evam pada dhovitavya / evam padadhovaniye
 pratipadyitavyam /

evam snane pratipadyitavyam /
evam jentake pratipadyitavyam /
evam bhande pratipadyitavyam /
evam civa(39b3)re pratipadyitavyam // * //

// pañcama varggah // * //

(yoshiyasu yonezawa / hidetoshi yoshizawa)

(ii.p.36) vi. 1 ms.39b3 (j.179.1); ch.511b16 bhagavan sravastyam viharati
/ te dani ayusmanto sadvarggika kalyata eva viharacaranakani
nivasanani niksipiyanam nagnapravrta gramapravesanikani
nivasanani margganti / gocarato nirddhavita gramapravesanikani
nivasanani niksipiyanam nagnapravrta viharacaranakani
nivasa(39b4)ka(na)ni margganti / ete(tam) prakaranam bhiksuhi
srutam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha
sadvarggikam te dani sabdapitah / bhagavan aha / satyam
bhiksavo sadvarggikah / evam nama yuyam kalyata eva utthiya
viharacaranakani civarakani niksipitva nagnapravrtah /
gramapravesanika(ni) nivasanani marggatha gocarato (39b5)
nirddhavitah / gramapravesanikani nivasanani niksipitva
nagnapravrtah / viharacara(na)kani nirvasanani marggatha /
ahamsu ama / bhagavan bhagavan aha / tena hi evam nivasitavyam / kin
ti dani evam nivasayitavyam / bhiksuna tava kalyata evotthitva
gocaram (j.180) pravismatena na ksamati / gramapravesanikam
nivasanam anupahastam kr(39b6)tva viharacaranakam nivasanam
niksipitum / atha khalu prakrtyeva tava gramapravesanakam
upahastam karttavyam / tato gramapravesanam ca nivasanam
avellayitavyam viharacaranakam nivasanam uccetalayitavyam /
kayabandhanam bandhayitva civaravani pravaritva gocaram
pravisitavyam / gocarato nirddhavitena napa ksamati (ii.p.37)
viharacaranam nivasanam / anupaha(39b7)stam kariyanam
gramapravesanakam nivasanam niksipitum / atha khalu prakrtyeva
tava viharacaranakam nivasanam upahastam karttavyam / tato
viharacaranakam nivasanam avellayitavyam / gramapravesanakam ca
nivasanam uccelayitavyam / te bhiksu uddharakam karttukama
bhavanti / upalepanam va sammajarjanam va bhavati / snanasatakam
va lenkatakhandakam va nivasi(40a1)ya snatukamo bhavati / napa
ksamati nivasanam niksipitva snanasatakam va
lenkatakhandakam nivasayitum / atha khalu nivasanam
uccellayitu(tavya)m / snanasatika va lenkatakhandakam
avedhayitavyam nivasanam uccellayitavyam napa ksamati snanena
samanena nivasanam nivasayitva kamabhogina yatha uparimena
nivasanasya snanasatikam utksipitum napa ksamati /
he(40a2)sthenasnanasatikam va lenkatakhandakam va
osarayitum / calanakam yatha / atha khalu nivasanam (j.181)
occellayitavyam / snanasatakam va lenkatakhandakam va
uccellayitavyam / eso bhiksu vikale pratikramati / napa ksamati

nivasanam niksipitva nagnapravrtena ratripravarana nivasinam
marggitum / atha khalu pratikrtyeva tava ratripravaranakam
nivasanam upa(40a3)hastikarttavyam / tato nivasanam uccellayitavyam
/ ratripravaranam nivasanam ca avellayitavyam / evam nivasane
pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati // abhisamacarikan dharmman
atikramati // * //

vi. 2 ms.40a3 (j.181.7); ch. 511b27 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / te dani
ayusmanto sadvarggika gocaraye prasthita viharacaranakani
civaraka(ni) (ii.p.38) niksipiya eka(40a4)nivasana gramapravesanikani
civarakani margganti / gocarato nirddhavita gramapravesanakani
civarani niksipitva ekanivasanaka viharacaranakani civarakani
margganti / etam prakaranam bhiksuhi srutam / bhiksu bhagavato
arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha sadvarggikan / te dani
sabdapitah (40a5) bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksavo sadvarggikah
/ evan nama yuyam kalyato yeva gocaraya prasthita / viharacaranakani
civarani niksipiya ekanivasana gramapravesanakani civarani
marggatha / gocarato nirddhavita / gramapravesanikani civarani
niksipitva ekanivasanaka viharacivarakani marggatha / ahamsu
a(40a6)ma bhagavan (j.182) bhagavan aha / tena hi evam pravartitavyam /
kin ti dani evam pravartitavyam / eso dani bhiksuh / kalyato yeva
gocaraye prasthito bhavati / napi ksamati viharacaranakani
civarakani niksipiya ekanivasanakena gramapravesanikani civarani
marggitum / atha khalu pratikrtyeva tava gramapravesanakam civaram
upahastam karttavyam pravaranena gramam(40a7)pravesanakam
civaram accellayitavyam viharacaranakam civaram uccellayitavyam
/ gocarato nirggatena napi ksamati / gramapravesanakam civaram
niksipitva ekanivasanakena viharacaranakam civaram marggita(tu)m
/ atha khalu prakrte(tye)va tava viharacaranakam civaram
upahastikarttavyam / pravaramanena viharacaranakam civarakam
accellayitavyam / gramaprave(40b1)sanakam civaram uccellayitavyam /
evam aramacaranakam va accellayitavyam / viharacaranakam va
(ii.p.39) uccellayitavyam / prasphotayitva saharitva ekante
sthapayitavyam / etan dani samghasya utthanakani bhavanti /
cchadanika va lepanika va sammarjanako va bhiksu civarakanam
dayartham / anyam lenkatakhandam pravartitukamo bhavati napi
ksamati / civarakam niksipiyanam ekanivasana(40b2)kena
lenkatakhandam marggitum / atha khalu prakrtyeva tava
upahastikarttavyam ekam ca avellayitavyam dvitiam uccellayitavyam
/ evam pravartitavyam / na pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan dharmman
atikramati // * //

vi. 3 ms.40b2 (j.183.1); ch. 511c7 (j.183) bhagavan sravastyam viharati /
te dani ayusmanto nandanopanandana gocaram pravisanta civaram
kamdhamta pravisanti / kantakasakhahi lagnam bhavati / dranti
acchanti / jhade va vr(40b3)ksasakhayam va lagnam dranti
kadhanti / naiva dhulim pariharanti / na kardamam pariharanti /
sambadharathyahi sudhapandulepana bhinti(tti)yo ghasanta gacchanti

tan api dani civarakani / omaïlamailani patitavipatitani
 kriyanti tesan dani sarddheviharika ca antevasika ca odhyayanti /
 vayam yeca(va) tava civarakani dhoventa siventa ramjenta
 talavilayam gacchamah (40b4) ime pi na jananti / katham antaraghare
 pravisantehi civarehi pratipadyitavyam / etam prakaranam bhiksuhi
 srutam, / bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha /
 sabdapayatha nandanopanandanah(m.) / te dani sabdapitah /
 bhagavan aha / satyam bhiksavo nandanopanandana (ii.p.40)
 evam nama yuyam antaram gharam pravisanta civarakani
 kaddhanta /
 gacchatha ta(40b5)d eva sarvvam bhagavan vistarena pratyrocayati /
 yusmakam sarvve(sarddhe)viharika antevasika odhyayanti // vayam
 yeva
 tava civarakani dhovamta sivanta rañjenta talavilayam (j.184)
 gacchamah / ime pi na jananti / katham antaragharam pravisantehi
 civarake pratipadyitavyam / ahamsu / ama bhagavan bhagavan aha / tena
 hi evam antaragharam pravisa(40b6)ntena civare pratipadyitavyam / kin
 ti dani evam antaragharam pravisantena civare pratipadyitavyam /
 nayam tava ksamati bhiksuna antaragharam pravisantena civaram
 kaddhantena pravisitum yahim lagnam tahi lagnam yahim
 patitam tahim patitam / atha khalu yadi tava grismakalo
 bhavati / dure ca gramam bhavati / sirse va skandhe va civaram
 krtva gantavyam / yada gramamulaga(40b7)to bhavati / yadi tahim ogho
 va tadagam va bhavati puskirini va tahim padam praksalitva
 civaram pravartitva ganthiparsvam abandhitva pravisitavyam /
 atha dani udakam na bhavati / patrasakhaya va trnakehi va pada
 jamgha prasphotitva pravartitva pravestavyam / atha dani hemanto
 bhavati / pravartitva gantavyam / parimandalam civaram pravartitva
 antaragharam pravisita(41a1)vyam / parivarjitva / bhranto va asvo
 bhranto va hasti bhranto va ratho-asva vatava ca(va) ohara
 para(para)yuktam kantakasakha parivarjantena
 sudhapandula(le)panayo parivarjantena pravisitavyam / atha dani
 bhiksusya (ii.p.41) yatnam karentasya civaram dhuliye puritam
 bhavati / prasphotayitavyam / karddamena va vinasitavyam bhavati /
 dhovitavyam / kantakasakhayam va lagnam bhavati / (j.185) na
 dani ma civa(41a2)ram ma kantakasakha nti(tti) / udranti
 acchitavyam / atha khalu stokastokam mocayitavyam /
 suva(dha)pandulepana bhitti bhavati varjayitavya / atha dani
 sambava(dha)rathya bhavati / susamvrtena pasyillakena atikramitavyam
 / evam antaragharam pravisantena civare pratipadyitavyam / na
 pratipadyati //

abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati* // //

vi. 4 ms.41a2 (j.185.6); ch. 512a1 bhagavan sravastyam viharati vistarena
 ni(41a3)danam krtva te dani ayusmanto nandanopanandana
 antaragharam pravista samana mañca caryanam ca
 ma(sa)pasraya ca darakadarikehi padehi mardditaparimarddita /

dhuliya karddamena maksitaparimaksita tehi prajñaptehi
upavimsa(sam)ti / civarani vinasayanti / sudhapandulepanayo
bhittiyo ghasamta upavimsa(sam)ti tesam
sarvve(sarddhe)vihari(41a4)ka antevasika odhyayanti / (j.186) vayam
yeva tava civarani dhoventa siventa rañjenta talavilayam
gacchamah / ime pi na jananti katham antaragharam pravistehi
civarehi pratipadyitavyam / eva(ta)m prakaranam bhiksui srutam
bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha
nandanopanandanam / te dani sabdapita / bhagavan aha / sa(41a5)tyam
bhiksavo nandanopanandana evam nama yuyam antaragharam pravista
samana darakadarikahi mañcañ ca / pithañ ca trepasyaka ca padehi
marditavimardita / dhuliye kardamehi vinasitakehi prajñaptehi (ii.p.42)
nisidatha sudhapandulepanahi bhittihi ghasamta pravisatha
civarani vinasayanti yusmakam sarddheviharika antevasika
odhyaya(41a6)nti / pasyatha bhane vayam yeva civarakani dhovanta
sivanta rañjenta talavilayam gacchamah / ime na jananti / katham
antaragharam pravistehi civarehi pratipadyitavyam / ahamsu / ama
bhagavan bhagavan aha / tena hi-y-evam antaragharam pravistehi
civare pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam antaragharam pravistehi
civare pratipadyitavyam / eso dani bhiksuh / antaragha(41a7)ram
pravisto asanena nimantriyati / asanam janitavyam / yadi tava
asanam bhavati dhuliye va mraksitam karddamena va vinasitakam /
omaïlamailam va prajñaptakam bhavati / na ksamati tahim
upavisitum / yadi tava bhiksusya visrambha(j.187)kulam bhavati /
vaktavyam / bhaginiyo asanam prajñapetha ma civarakani vinasisyant
ti / yam kalam tahim prajñaptam bhavati / amila va astari(41b1)ka
va kocako va kalantarako pata va tato nisiditavya / atha dani
asraddhakulam bhavati / bhiksusya va avisrambhakulam bhavati tato ca
stupikam va samghikam va karyam adhinam bhavati / napi
ksamati / tatha yeva nisiditum / atha khalu lenkatakhandena
rajoharanakena va / prasphotiya kasam(msa)kalikam prajñapiya
upavisitavyam / atha dani evam pi na bhavati / anta(41b2)masato
hastenapi prasphotiya amarjiya upavisitavyam / napi ksamati /
antaraghare pravistena sudhapandumlepana bhittiya
(gha)sa(m)tena atikramitum / na ksamati / sapasrayam va opasrayam
va omayilomayilam va (ii.p.43) pandaram vipandaram
apasrayitum / atha dani bhiksuh / jaradurbbalo va vyadhidurbbalo
va bhavati / vaktavyam bhagini prajñapehi kuddasmim yahim
apasra(41b3)ytavyam / yam kalam tahim bimbohanam va amila va
astarika va kocako va satako va prajñapto bhavati / tato
apasrayitavyam / atha dani asraddhakulam bhavati / na va bhiksusya
visrambhakulam bhavati / antamasato samkacchika pi skandhe datva
apasrayitavyam / na ksamati / (j.188) antaragharam pravistena
civarakena praticchitum / sarppikhajjakam (41b4) va tailakhajjakam va
ukkhinaka va tandula praticchitum / klinnakani va puspani
praticchitum / ksudrapakani va phalani praticchitum / viksunnam
va patram grhñitum / cikkanna va hastan nirmaditum / malyam va

klinnakam cikkana va osthani nirmadayitum / labhya dani
civarantarikaya khakkhatani phalani grhñitum / badarani va
kolakani va amalaka(41b5)ni va haritaki va tandulani va
anoksinaka va malyam va aklinnakam simbatiyo va atha dani
bhiksusya yatnam karentasya civaraka karddamena va nasitam bhavati
dhovitavyam / dhuliye va otaritam bhavati / prasphotayitavyam /
patitam va vipatitam bhavati sivitavyam / evam antaraghare
pravistena civare pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati //
abhi(41b6)samacarikan dharmman atikramati* ////

vi. 5-6 ms.41b6 (j.188.13); ch. 512a2 bhagavan sravastyam viharati /
ayusmato nandanasya upanandano nama bhrata so dani tasya
sarvve(rddhe)viharikasyaha (ii.p.44) / ehi ayusmam gramam
pravisyamah / aham ca tatra kiñcid eva akalpiyam adhyacarisyami /
(j.189) ma kasyaci aciksesi / aham khalu te pitryako bhavami / so
dani aha / pi(tr)yako bhavahi / matulako bhavahi / (41b7) yadi tvam
tatra kimci akalpiyam / adhyacarisyasi / acaksisyami / aham so
dan aha / aciksisyasi aha / aciksisyam / so dani aha /
agacchaham tava sesayisyam / te dani mahantani kulany
upasamkramanti nimantriyanti / arya bhaktakrtyam karetha
purebhaktikam karetha khajjakam khadatha vanaphalam bhaksatha / yatha
pratibhanakam karetha so dani na kahimci adhivasayati / (42a1) pasyati
ma imasya datavyam bhavisyatiti yam kalam pasyati naiva eso
pratibalo pindaya anthitum / na ca pratibalo jetavanam
sambhavayitum ti / tato aha / ayusmana gaccha tvam na me tvaya
sarvva(rddha)m phasu bhavati kathaya va nisadyaya va ekasyaiva mama
phasu bhavati / so dani suskena mukhena (j.190) pandarehi osthehi
tvaritatvaritam nirddhavati / kalam nidhyayamano so (42a2) dani tato
yeva anuparivarttiya mahatmehi kulehi ipsitannati(ni) bhukta tasyaiva
anupadam eva nirddhavito ye dani bhiksu
jetavanasyaramadvarakosthakasamipe sthana
camkramasthananisadyayogam anuyukta viharanti / te dani tam pasyanti
/ upasuskena mukhena pandarehi osthehi tvaritatvaritam
nirddhavitam kalam nidhyayantam tesam bhavati / yatha ayam /
u(42a3)pasuskena mukhena pandarehi osthehi tvaritatvaritam
nirddhavati / kalam nidhyayamano bhavitavyam ayam vipralabdho / te
dani tam uccagghanti ayusman snigdho khalu te su(mu)khavaranno
pilipilayanti / otha susthu khalu (ii.p.45) nirddhapiyati /
yathapi dani nagarakulopakena pitryakena sarddham pravistasya
ipsitannani bhojanani bh(42a4)ktavisya so dani aha / ayusman kuto me
ipsitannani bhojanani bhuktani evam ca evam casmi vipralabdho etam
prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha /
sabdapayatha upanandanam so dani sabdapito bhagavan aha / satyam
upanandana evam nama tvam nandanasya sarvve(rddhe)viharim jalpasi /
ehi ayusman (42a5) gramam pravisisyamah / aham ca tatra kiñci
akalpiyam adhyacarisyami // ma khalu kasyaci a(a)ciksisyasi /
aham khalu te pitryako bhavami / tad eva (j.191) sarvvam bhagavan

vistarena pratyarocayati / yava so dani aha / ayusman kuto me
ipsitannani bhojanani bhuktani evam ca evam casmi vipralabdho aha /
ama bhagavan / bhaga(42a6)van aha / duskrta te upanandana tena hi
evam puresramanena pratipadyitavyam / evam pascacchramanena
pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam puresramanena pratipadyitavyam /
evam pascacchramanena pratipadyitavyam / nayam tava ksamati /
bhiksuna pascacchramano pravesitum yo na pratibalo tasya ca atmano
ca vrttim samvibhajitum / atha khalu yo pratibalo tasya ca (42a7)
atmano ca vrttim samvibhajitum / tena pascacchramano
pravesayitavyo / eso dani bhiksu upadhyayasya va acaryasya va
pascacchramano gacchati / napi ksamati tena duram prsthato
gantum / napi ksamati / khurena khuram hanantena / atha khalu
natyatiduram natyasannam gantavyam / tenapi dani puresramanena
napi ksamati / ghadena yatha odditaye gri(42b1)vaye gantum /
atha khalu yugamatram nidhyayantena gantavyam / anekaye bhranto va
hasti agaccheya bhranto va asvo bhranto va ratho cando va svano
cando va gono (ii.p.46) agaccheya nti(tti) / yadi tava
daksinenantenagacchati / vamenantena uccanti(tti)tavyam /
vamenantenagacchati / daksinenantena uccattitavyam / atha dani
duscaksuko bhavati / jaradurbhalo va vyadhidurbhalo va / (42b2)
pascacchramanena vaktavyam / upadhyayo va acaryo va vamaastikam
va daksinaastikam va uccatta nti(tti) / atha dani na pasyati hastena
grhniyanam ekato va ekato va uccattayitavyo / eso ca dani
bhiksusya sarddhevihari va ante(j.192)vasi va
pascacchrava(ma)nam pravesenti / yadi tava pratibalo bhavati tasya
atmano ca vrttim samvibhajitum / pravesayitavyo / atha da(42b3)ni
na pratibalo bhavati / pravesito ca tena bhavati / pascacchramano kalena
kalam visarjayitavyo / tatha kartavyam yatha pratibalo bhavati
pindapatam va anthitum / viharakam va gantum / atha dani
bhiksuh siram vinda(ddha)payitukamo bhavati / bahusiram
vangulyasiram va nilatim va yadi tava pratibalo bhavati /
pascacchramanasya (42b4) atmano ci(vi)ttam samvibhajitu(m)
vaktavyam / asa tvam sahitakam bhumiya nirddhavisyamah / yam
kalam siravidha bhavati / ubhayehi bhunjiya nirddhavitavyam / atha
dani na pratibalo bhavati / kalena kalam visarjayitavyo / vaktavyam
suvihita gantavyam / agamisya aham, / yena va tena sarddham
tenapi dani pindacarikam va anthiyana viharam (42b5) va
gacchiya aharam krtva / napi dani ksamati / dinna mama anantika
ti / adarsanena priyam kartum, / atha khalu bhuktam na bhuktan ti /
anyasya haste patram datva tahim gantavyam / yadi tava na vidha
sira (ii.p.47) bhavati glanasya anu(j.193)kalyam aharam datva
sahitakehi nirddhavitavya / atha dani duragocarо samgharamo bhavati
bhiksusya atmano (42b6) aharaparyestim paryetha(sa)manasya
vikalo bhavati / evam pi kariya gantavyam / yadi tava so siravidho eva
nirddhavati / ayam pravisto bhavati / rathyantaram va pasyati /
tato yeva nivarttayitavyam / nagaradvare pasyati nagaradvarato
nivartitavyam / panthe pasyati / panthato nivartitavyam / yato eva

pasyati / tato eva nivartitavyam / atha dani koci vandati vaktavyam /
(42b7) amuko vandati / atha dani nimantreti upalaksitavyam /
pascacchramanena yato nirggato bhavati / tato arocayitavyam / amukena
upadhyayo nimantrito amukena va antaraghare bhujati / puresramano na
pratibalo bhavati daksinam adisitum, / ahamsu / adisa
daksinam na dani pascacchramanena vaktavyam / yatha yeva
agrasanam agrodam agrapinda(43a1)patam paribhuñjasi tatha yeva
daksinam adisahi / atha khalu adisitavyam pascacchramanena /
evam puresramanena pratipadyitavyam / evam pascacchramanena
pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati // abhisamacarikan dharmman
atikramati // * //

vi. 7-8 ms.43a1 (j.193.16); ch. 512a19 bhagavan sravastyam viharati /
aparena dani bhiksuna bhiksu adhyesta ayusman icchami
pindapatam nikkaliyama(43a2)nam so dani aha / anehi patram so
dani bhiksu pindapatasya krtena pravisto ayam pi desakalam
dantakastham grhitva aramacarikam camcuryati / (j.194) so
dani bhiksu pindapatam grhnitha / agato / yava pasyati so
viharakam ghattitakam, so dani muhurttakam agamiyanam yada
nagacchati (ii.p.48) viharakasya dvaramule pindapatakam thapiya gato
tam dani a(43a3)ha aparena agacchiyanam utksiptam so dani
bhiksuh / viharam agatva agameti / idanim pi esyati muhurttam
pi esyati yava akalibhutam te dani ka(ga)tyaha(ya)m kalasya ubhaye
samagata so dani tasya jalpati / a(a)yusman sadhu tam patrakam pi
labhema / so dani aha / ayusman kasya patram kuto patram so dani
a(43a4)ha / ayusman na tvam maya adhyesto icchami
pindapatam nikkaliyamanam / so dani aha / ayusman yada so
maya pindapatako viharasya purato niksipto / so dani aha /
ayusman evam ca tvam sunyake viharake patram niksiptiya gacchasi
/ so dani aha / ayusman etam ca tvam mama
pindapatanihara(43a5)kam adhyesitva adarsanena priyam karesi /
te dani vivadita / bhagavato mulam gatah / bhagavan aha / nayam
tava ksamati niharikapindapatena pindapataniharakam
adhyesitva adarsanena priyam karttum, / napi ksamati /
pindapataniharakena pindapatam anayitva sunyake viharake
osariya gantum / tena hi evam (43a6) pindapate(ta)niharakena
pratipadyitavyam / evam niharapindapatakena pratipadyitavyam /
(j.195) etam dani sarvasamghasya antaraghare nimantranam bhavati /
bhiksu jaradurbalo va vyadhidurbalo va bhavati / na pratibalo gantum
/ pindapataniharako adhyesitavyo / vaktavyam ayusman icchami
pindapatam nikkaliyantam ti vaktavyam / ayusman ma kha(43a7)lu
adarsanam gamisyasi / tena adhyestena samanena duve patrany
adaya pravisitavyam / yadi tava hemantakalo bhavati / laghukalo
atikramati / dayakadanapati vaktavyah / detha glanasya pindapatam
/ yadi tava dayakadanapati jalpanti / bhante patipatikaya grhnatha
vaktavyam / dirghayu bhagavata / (ii.p.49) anekaparyayena glano
pari(43b1)di(ndi)to lahum ca kalo atikramati / yadi tava denti dve

pindapataka grhnitavya atmano ca tasya ca siktadditakam
 krtva viharakam agantavyam // atha dani grismo va varsaratro
 va kalo bhavati cirena kalo atikramati / patipatikaya
 grhnitavyam / siktadditakam krtva viharakam gantavyam / yadi
 tavad yavadartham bhaktam diyati / prakrtyeva atmano bhaktato tasya
 patram puretavyam / (43b2) anubhago atmano grhnitavyo / atha dani so
 dani patitittino bhavati / yattakam diyati tattakam grhnitavyam /
 na dani apratyagram grhnitavyam / ekante yuya(sa)m
 sakavyañjanam va grhnitavyam / napi dani adhotakehi hastehi
 aprayatehi grhnitavyam / atha khalu (j.196) praksalitva nirmmadayitva
 grhnitavyam / atha khalu praksalitva nirmmadayitva grhnitavyam /
 yadi uppakkato kalo bhava(43b3)ti / na dani tena bhuñjantena asitavyam
 / atha khalu ubhaye pindapata niharttavya / tena gacchantena kalo
 nidhyapayitavyo yadi jananti / sakyam sakalena sambhavayitum /
 gantavyam gacchitva tasya upanametavyam / atha pasyati upakkhato kalo
 antantiko na sakyam sakale sambhavayitum / ma dani ubhaye
 cchinnabhakta bhavisyama tena (43b4) paribhuñjitavyam / napi ksamati
 niharapindapatenapi adhyesto maya pindapataniharako ti
 adarsanena priyam, karttum / atha khalu prakrtyeva tava
 dantakastham khadayitavyam / hasta nirmmadayitavya / paniam
 parisravayitavyam / kundikam paripuriyanam viharasya
 prahanake dve asanani prajñapiya (ii.p.50) adhisthanam
 pratigrahapiya asitavyam / yam kalam (43b5) agato bhavati
 upavisianam sahitakehi bhujitavyam / atha dani so jalpati /
 ayusman bhujja tvam bhuktam mayeti cchandayitavyo vaktavyo unakam
 purehi yam te rucyati tam khadehi yadi tava akamksati /
 upavisianam yam rucyati tam khaditavyam / atha dani na
 kamksitavyam / ayusman bhujja tvam naham bhujjisyam /
 atha dani duragocarō samgharamo (43b6) bhavati / pindapataniharako
 ca cirena agacchati kalo ca stokavaseso bhavati (j.197)
 niharakapindapatenā hasta nirmmadiyanam paniasya
 kundikam puriyanam panthe pratyudgacchitavyam / yatra yeva tam
 pasyati / tatra yeva panthato uccattianam sahitakehi bhuñjitavyam /
 atha dani niharakapindapato na pratyudgacchati kalo ca atikramati
 pindapataniharakena tvaritatvarita(43b7)m agantavyam / atha dani
 dure samgharamo bhavati pindapataniharakena yatraiva paniam
 pasyati / tatraiva bhujitavyam / ma dani vayam ubhayeva
 bhaktachedam karisyama evam pindapataharakena pratipadyitavyam
 / evam niharapindapatenā pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati //
 abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

vi.9 ms.43b7 (j.197.9); ch. 512b1 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / te
 dani bhiksu pindaya ca(44a1)ramano antaraghare yava
 utthanato nirghotenti / jano dani odhyayanti / pasyatha bhane
 sramanakah / yava utthanato nirghotenti / nastam
 bhrastam kuto imesam sramanyam etam prakaranam bhiksu
 bhagavato arocayemsu / (ii.p.51) bhagavan aha / samyag bhiksavo jano

odhyayati / tena hi evam pindaye caritavyam / kin ti dani evam
pindaye caritavyam / nayam tava ksamati pindacarikena
ya(44a2)va utthanato nirghotayitum / napi adarsanapathe
shtatum, / atha khalu udese shtatavyam / darsanasravanapathe nedani
vaktavyam / pindapatam mahapunye dehi / atha khalu tusnikena
uddese shtatavyam / na dani ito va ito va nidhyayantena asitavyam /
ma pasyemsu / cora va ocoraka (j.198) bhavanti / atha khalu
sadayatanam manasikarentena shtata(44a3)vyam / caksur anitya yava
mano anityan ti shtatavyam / esa stri dhanyam ohananti yadi tava
kandikapurakam ukkaddhiya occarakam pravisati janitavyam /
dasyati esa ti / atha dani parivarttiyanam bhuyo nidhyayati
janitavyam / na esa dasyati gantavyam / esa stri dharam va
pisayati / tilam va / mudgam va kalayam va dalenti yadi (44a4) tava
silapurakam pisiyanam occarakam pravisati janitavyam /
esa dasyati / atha dani parivarttiya nidhyayati / janitavyam / esa
na dasyatiti / esa stri karpasam kartteti yadi tavantuka
niksipyianam uttheti / janitavyam / dahiti esa nti(tti) / atha
dani bhuyo prasarayati janitavyam / na dahiti esa nti(tti) / esa
stri upavistika a(44a5)sati / bhiksuna pasyianam uttheti
janitavyam / dasyati esa nti(tti) / atha dani utthiyanam bhuyo
upavisati janitavyam / na esa dasyati / esa stri bhiksum
pasyianam occarakam pravisati janitavyam / dasyati esa
nti(tti) / atha dani rikta nirddhavati / janitavyam / esa na dasyati
gantavyam / esa stri kamsabhajanam marjati bhiksu
pasyi(44a6)yanam (ii.p.52) hastam dhovati / janitavyam dasyati
esa tti / atha dani abharanani va ucchareti janitavyam / na esa
dasyatiti / mahatmanam manusyanam grha bhavanti / tahim
kunda ujhitaparakirna bhavanti / sataka va pataka va
hara va arddhahara va hiranyam va suvarnam va na dani tahim
asabdakarnnikaye nirggantavyam / atha khalu prati(j.199)samviditena
nirggantavyam / (44a7) evam yam yam karmmam cchindiyanam
occarakam pravisati datukama bhavati / na tena gantavyam / evam
pindaya caritavyam / na pratipadyati // abhisamacarikan dharmman
atikramati // * //

vi.10 ms.44a7 (j.199.4); ch. 512b26 bhagavan sravastyam viharati
vistarena nidanam krtva te dani nisrayakaraniya pindaya
caranti / tesam upadhyayacarya sneham sthapenti /
khajjakhandakani thapenti / pasyanti yam kalam a(44b1)gata bhavanti
/ tato tesam samvibhajisyamah / te pi dani bahyena bahyam
pratikramanti / te dani tesam upadhyayacarya odhyayanti vayam
yyeva tava imesam krtena sneham thapemah / khajjakhandakani
sthapemah / janama vayam yam kalam agata bhavisyanti / tato
samvibhajisyamah / ime pi bahyena bahyam pratikramanti / etam
prakaranam bhiksuhi srutam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu /
bhaga(44b2)van aha / tena hi evam pindacarikena pratipadyitavyam /
kin ti dani evam pindacarikena pratipadyitavyam / eso dani

bhiksu nisrayakaraniyo bhavati / napi dani ksamati pindaya
cariyanam bahyena bahyam pratikramitum, / napi
upadhyayacaryanam va bhumjantanam nedani usthihitva
asitavyam / imehi saknoma / pindacarikehi mukhe kavalam
praksipitum / atha khalu darsa(44b3)nopavicare asitavyam / atha
(ii.p.53) khalu pindacaram anthiyanam upadhyayasya va
acaryasya va allipayi(j.200)tavyam / yadi tava labdham bhavati
upadhyayena va acaryena va samgraho karttavyo / saktuka stoka
bhavanti / saktuka datavya / sneho datavyo / khajjakhandakani
samvibhago karttavyo / atha dani upadhyayasya va acaryasya va
pi(44b4)ndapatako bhavati / ayam ca pindaya caritva agato bhavati
/ sahitakehi paribhuñjitavyam / luham ca pranitam ca ekañ ca aparam
ca / atha dani so pranitabhojanasya maharhasya puram patram
grhniyanam agacchati / aha / upadhyayacarya paribhumjahi
nti(tti) / suvihita kuto imam ti prcchitavyo / yadi tava aha /
upadhyayacarya asuka(44b5)ye cetikaye dinnam / asukaye
candavidhavaye dinnam / asukena pandakena dinnam, / asukaye
sthulakumariye dinnam / asukaye papabhiksuniye dinnam / asukayo
papasramaneriye dinnam / vaktavyam suvihita apratigrahyo eso jano
ma bhuyo etesam tena pratigrhnihasi / atha dani aha /
upadhyayacarya / asu(44b6)kasya(kaye) me vanijasya sarthavahasya
parikatha krta / buddhavacanam jalpitam / tena me eso prasannena
aharako dinno vaktavyam suvihita karo hi dhumam ma ca punah /
amisacaksuh / atha dani aha / (j.201) upadhyayacarya bhuñjahi /
yadi tava paribhuñjitavyam / atha dani na kamksati vaktavyam
suvihita paribhu(m)jahi tvam naham paribhuñjisyan ti / yam
kalam upadhyayena va a(44b7)caryena va anujña dinna bhavati /
tato paribhuñjitavyam / yadi koci nimantreti / yadi arthiko bhavati
praticchitavyam / atha dani pindacaram anthitva tato eva
nadikule va udupanakule va puskirinikule va aharam krtva
patram nirmmadayitva agacchati / anapattih / evam pindacarikena
pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati (ii.p.54) / abhisamacarikan dharmman
atikrama(45a1)ti // * //

uddanam evam nivasitavyam / evam pravaritavyam / (evam
antaragaram pravisantena civare pratipadyitavyam) evam antaraghare
pravistena civare pratipadyitavyam / evam puresramanena
pratipadyitavyam / evam pascacchramanena pratipadyitavyam / (j.202)
evam pindapataharakena pratipadyitavyam /
evam niharapindapatena pratipadyitavyam /
evam pindaya caritavyam /
evam pindacarikena pratipadyitavyam //

sastho varggah // * //

(yasuo matsunami)

vii. 1 ms.45a1 (j.203.1); ch.512c11 (ii.p.55) bhagavan sravatyam
vi(45a2)harati vistarena nidanam krtva te dani bhiksu andhakare

prahane upavimsa(sam)ti / ukkhalanta prakkhalanta etam
prakaranam / yava bhagavan aha / tena hi dipo nama karttavyo /
ayusmanto nandanopanandana dipavarika te dani prahanato utthita
capetikaye dipam nirvvapenti / civarakonenapi nirvvapenti /
yogacara bhiksu gandhena vyavahanti / eva(ta)mprakaranam bhiksu
bhagavato (45a3) arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / tena hi evam dipe
pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam pradipe pratipadyitavyam / eso
dani samgharamo purimam pascimam prahanam pratijagriyati /
dipaca(va)rika uddisitavya / eko va dvayo va yattakava
abhisambhunanti navakantena va patipatikaye va yasya va
prapunati / tehi prakrtyeva tava dipa(45a4)varttikayo varttitavyayo
dipakotikani sajjayitavyani tailam sajjayitavyam / agni
pratijagrtavyo / tusena va karsena va gomayapindika va
patipatikaye sthapetavya / yathanupurvvena gaccheya
bhaktasalayam va patipatikaye sthapetavya (j.204) dipavarikena
dipam adipentena prathanam eva bhagavato sariraku(45a5)tikayam
dipo adipitavyo yada cetiyam vanditam bhavati / tato niskasiya
sthapetavyo ma adinavam utpadayesya yam kalam prahanasya
jarjaro ahato bhavati / yadi tava so dvibhumika samgharamo bhavati /
prathamam tava sopanamagguliyedipako jalayitavyo / catuhi prasadasya
kone kone dipako pra(45a6)jvalayitavyah / varccakutiyam dipako
prajvalayitavyo / pascat prahanasalayam (ii.p.56) dipako
prajvalayitavyo / yam kalam bhiksusamgho prahane upavisto
bhavati / tato dipavarikena dipako varayitavyo / ma tarhi koci
pracalayati / yadi tava koci pracalayati acchatikam kariya
utthapayitavyo vaktavyam ayusmana tava dipo prapunatiti / tena
(45a7)sa carayitavyoimina upavisitavyam / atha dani bhiksusya
upadhyayo va acaryo pracalayati / na ksamati / so 'dhyupeksitum /
atha khalu so pi acchatikaye upasthapetavyo vaktavyam / upadhyayacarya
tatra dipo prapunatiti / asa tvam a(a)ham carayisyan ti / tena
carayitavyo / (j.205) atha dani bhiksu sraddhako bhavati / aha /
suviditaasa tvam / aham,(45b1) carayisyan ti / datavyo / napi
ksamati / tena uparambhanabhiprayena dipo carayitum /
tehidipaca(va)riko(ke)hina ksamati / aghato va pravedayitum / atha khalu
cittam utpadayitavyam vinivaranam nau karenti tti yam kalam
prahanasya yathasukham krtam bhavati / tato prahanasalato
dipako ukkadhitavyo / napi ksamati / capetikatha(ye) va mukhavatena
va civarako(45b2)nena va dipam nirvvapayanta(tu)m / atha khalu
tulikaye nisnehiya dipavartti okaddhiya kulikataile nirvvapayitavyam
/ atha dani navaka bhiksu prahanasalayam pratikramanti / na
ksamati prahanasalayam dipam nirvvapayitavyam / atha khalu
bahi prasadakonehi dipaka nirvvapayitavya / sopanamagguliyam
prasadakutiyam dipako nirvvapayitavyo vibhavo (45b3) bhavati /
(ii.p.57) sarvvaratrim varccakutiyañ ca prasarvakutiyam dipako
prajvalayitavyo / atha dani vibhavo na bhavati / yada bhiksu
pratikranta bhavanti / tato varccakutiyam dipo nirvvapayitavyo /
varccakutiyam nirvvapayitva racchadipo (j.206) nirvvapayitavyo

yasta(sti) carayitavya / vrddhantato navakantam / ete dani
bhiksuh pracalayanti napi ksamati a(46a5)dhyupeksitum, / napi
ksamati ksipraye yastiye ahanitum / rajag[v]asma viya / atha khalu
parsve sthitva trikkhatto purato yasti karayitavya / yadi na budhyati
/ acchatika karttavya / yadi varena sthitako bhavati / daksinena
janukehi samghattetavyo / yadi daksinato sthito bhavati /
vamajanukena tena cchanti(tti) / pratyupasthitavyam / ghati(46a6)tavya
utthapiyanam vaktavyam ayusman tava yasti prapunati / carehi
tena caretavyam / imina upavisitavyam / na dani ksamati /
ogunthitasirsena va // pe // yava atha khalu (j.209)
ekamsikrtena civaram krtva grhnitavyam / tena caretavyam /
atha dani bahu pracalayanti / na dani te sarvve valivanda viya
utthapetavya / yo tatra navakataro bhavati / tasya yasti datavya /
(46a7) atha dani bhiksu upadhyayacarya pracalayanti na ksamati
adhyupeksitum, / atha khalu acchatikaye utthapiyanam vaktavyam
upadhyayacarya tava yasti prapunati tena dharmmagauravena
pratyutthaya grhitavyam na ksamati yasti tasya datum / atha
khalu vaktavyam / asa tvam / aham carayisya te(ti) / na yeva
yasti caretavyam / na dani tena otarapreksina caretavya / atha
kha(46b1)lu sadaya(ta)na manasikarentena (ii.p.60) caretavya yadi koci
pracalayati tasya datavya / te pi dani tahim na aghato bandhitavyo /
atha khalu cintetavyam / bahukaro eso asmakam ci(vi)nivaranam
karoti / tena tava caretavya / atha dani sraddhako bhiksur bhavati /
aha / sagotrimata asa tvam / aham carayisyami / datavya evam
tava caretavyam / yava prahanasya yathasukham kr(46b2)tam
bhavati napi ksamati tehi bhiksuhi yasti care(j.210)n-tehi cittam
pradusita(tu)m / atha khalu cittam utpadayitavyam / vinivaranam me
karentiti / evam yastiyam pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati //
abhisamacarika dharmman atikramati // * //

vii.3 ms.46b2. (j.210.4); ch.513a24 bhagavan sravastyam viharati /
vistarena nidanam krtva te dani bhiksum(ksu)prahanasmim
yastim carayantasitena kilammati / etam prakaranam bhiksu
bhagava(46b3)to arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / tena hi gendukam nama
karttavyo / gendukam dani bhiksuna karapayamanena
karapayitavyo / trnanam va palalanam va
lenka(ta)kakhandakanam va sutrasya va ulaya va bahyenapanena
nattakena vestayitva sutrakena vestayitavyo / napi ksamati /
khakkhatam karttum napi ksamati / ati[sithilam /] atha khalu (46b4)
tadrso karttavyo / yo bhumiya apitito yugamatram uppatatiso
carayitavyo / navakantena va patipatikaya va yasya va puna
prapunati / esa evarthotpattih // * //

(j.211) bhagavan sravastyam viharati / te dani ayusmanto
sadvarggikah / gendukam carayamta istakhandam
lenka(ii.p.61)takakhandena vestayitva carenti / yo yeva
pracalayati / tam, (46b5) yevaksiprena gendukena urasi va
tandeti / parsvasmi va ahananti / te dani bhiksu vihethayamana

aravam muñcanti / ayusmana hato smi hato smi / etam prakaranam
bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / napi ksamati / aghatacittena va
dustacittena va gendukam carayitum, / atha khalu maitracittena
hitacittena genduko caritavyo / napi (46b6) ksamati / gendukam
carayantasya cittam pradusayitum / atha khalu cittam
pragopayitavyam / vinivaranam so karenti tti / eso dani bhiksuh
pracalayati / na ksamati ksiprena gendukena ahanitum / atha khalu
bhuyo gendukam asthapayitva acchatikaye utthapayitavyo / vaktavyam
ayusman tava gendukoprapunati / utthehi carehi nti(tti) / imena
carayitavyo imena (j.212) upa(46b7)visitavyam / atha dani bhiksusya /
upadhyayo va acaryo va pracalayati / na ksamati / so pi
adhyupeksitum / atha khalu trayo va vara gendukam purato
abhamayitvacchatikaye utthapayitavyo / vaktavyam upadhyayacarya
tava genduko prapunati / tenapi dani dharmmagauravena pratyutthaya
punoti / nisiditavyam / na dani tena otarapreksina asitavyam /
atha kha(47a1)lu sadayatanam manasikarentena asitavyam / atha dani
aha / asa tumam aham carayisyan ti / tena yeca(va) carayitavyo /
atha dani sraddhako bhiksur bhavati / aha sagotrimata asa tvam
aham carayisyan ti / datavyam / evam tava carayitavyo / yava
(ii.p.62) prahanasya yathasukham krtam bhavati / na ksamati so
genduko adhyupeksitum / patitavipatita / atha khalu kalena
kalam siñcayitavyo / ka(47a2)lena [kalam praksalitavyo / evam
genduke] [pratipa]dyitavyam / na pratipadyati / abhisamacarikan
dharmman atikramti // * //

vii.4 ms.47a2 (j.212.14); ch. 513b17 bhagavan sravastyam viharati
vistarena nidanam krtva te dani ayusmanto sadvarggikah
prahana agata samana skandhato nisidanam / (j.213)
otariyanam kone kone grhitva vata-vata nti(tti) /
prasphotayitva prajñapayitva nisadanti / ya(m) kalam prahanasya
yatha(47a3)sukham krtam [bhavati] / tato nisidanam kone kone
grhitva vada-vada nti(tti) prasphotiya saharitva skandhe krtva
gacchanti / yogacaram bhiksum sabdena vyahara(vaha)nti / etam
prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / tena hi
evam nisidane pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam nisidane
pratipadyitavyam / nayam tava ksamati / bhiksuna prahanam
(47a4) okastena nisidanam [kone kone] grhitva vada-vada
nti(tti) / prasphotayitum / atha khalu viharake va bahyato va
nisidana prasphotayanam dvigunam krtva prahanam
okasitavyam / atmano pratisandhismi sukhakam nisidanakam pithake
prajñapayitavyam / tatha kartavyam yatha anantarikam na vyavahati /
napi ksamati yathasukhe krte utthiya nisidanam (47a5) kone kone
grhitva cata-cata nti(tti) praphotayitum / atha khalu sukhakam
utthitva dvigunikrtva (ii.p.63) skandhe krtva ca gantavyam / atha
dani bhiksuh pasyati dvitiye prahane / avitakam bhavisyatiti /
ratriñ ca sayyasanam (j.214) yathaprajñaptakam asati napi ksamati
nisidanam yathaprajñaptakam krtva gantum / atha khalu yathakhalu

prajñaptakam dvigunikrtva tato gantavyam (47a6) dvitiyasya
prahanasya jarjare agate otaritavyam / napi ksamati prahanam
okastena nisidanam kone kone grhitva vada-vada nti(tti) /
prasphotayitum / atha khalu yatha sahatasya nisidanasya dvitiiyo
anto udveliya prajñapayitavyo / tato nisiditavyam / napi ksamati /
prahanasya yathasukhe krte nisidanakam kone kone grhitva
vada-vada nti(tti) / prasphotayitum, / atha (47a7) khalu
samprajanam saharitva skandham krtva gantavyam / napi ksamati
/ nisidanam adhyupeksitum / omayilomayilam patitavipatitam /
atha khalu kalena kalam dhovitavyam / kalena kalam simcitavyam /
evam nisidane pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati // abhisamacarika
dharma atikramati // * //

vii.5 ms.47a7 (j.214.12); ch. 513b8 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / te
dani ayusmanto sadvarggikah / prahana o(ka)sta(47b1)kah /
samana asanehi upavisiyanam upanaha nikkhasiya eka pi ekena hastena
parsnikavaddhrakasmī grhitva dvitiiyam (j.215) dvitiiyena hastena
parsnikavaddhrakam grhitva cata-cata nti(tti) prasphotanti
yogacaram bhiksum sabdena vyavahanti / etam prakaranam
bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsu / bhagavan aha / tena hi evam upanahaye
pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam upanahaye pra(47b2)tipadyitavyam /
nayam (ii.p.64) tava ksamati bhiksuna prahana upavistena
upanaha nikkhasiyaekam pi ekena hastena parsnivaddhrake grhniya
dvitiiyam dvitiiyena hastena parsnivaddhrake grhniya cata-cata
nti(tti) prasphotayitum / atha khalu bhiksuna pratikrtyeva tava
padadhovanikaye upanahayo pocchiya prahanasya jarjare otaritavyam /
yadi tava prahanasalayam bhummyastaro krtako bhavati / (47b3) na
ksamati sopanahena padena prahanam upavisitum / atha khalu
upanahikayo dvaramule nikkhasiya pravisitva vrddhante añjalim
krtva yathavrddhikaye upavisitavyam / atha dani bhiksu pasyati /
anekayo upanahikayo musikena va khajjemsu / bhiksu va jananto va
ajananto va grhitva gaccheyanti kim karttavyam
samputikariyanam vamakena ha(47b4)stena grhniya nikutitakena
osarayitva samprajanam grhniyanam gantavyam / pratisandhismi
tatha yeva samputikrtikayo asanasya hesthe sthapitavyayo
sthapitva prahanam upavisitavyam / yam kalam prahanasya
yathasukham kr(tam) bhavati / bhiksuna upasthapitva upanahayo
tatha yeva samputikrtikayo (j.216) grhitva nikutitakena
vamabaham osariya samprajanam nirddha(47b5)vitavyam / atha dani
akrto bhumi-astaro bhavati sa-upanahena prahanasalam
pravisitavyam / vrddhante upanahayo parsnivaddh(r)ake osariya
pranamam karttavyam / abhinikutitakena prañjalikrtena gantavyam
/ yavat pratisandhinisidanam prajñapayitva upanahayo nikkhasitva
paryamkena nisiditavyam / prahanasya yathasukhe krte
agamayitavyam / bhiksuna (47b6) yava vrddhataraka nirddhavita
pascad utthayitva upanahayo abandhiya gantavyam / atha dani (ii.p.65)
vrddhataraka asanti / bhiksu ca agantukamo bhavati / upanahayo

abandhiya navakante samprajanam gantavyam, / napi ksamati
samghamadye bhaktagre taparpanagre va samiciyam va sa-upanahena
nisiditum / napi ksamati / upadhyayasya va acaryasya va agrato
sa-upanahena nisiditum / atha kha(47b7)lu upanahikayo
nikkhasiyam pranamam krtva upavisitavyam / atha dani
bhiksu glano bhavati kiñ capi sa-upanaho upadhyayasya va acaryasya
va mule upavisati / anapattih / napi ksamati bhiksuna padam
dhovantena upanahayo vada-vada nti(tti) prasphotayitum / atha dani
bhiksuh / adhvanam agato bhavati / upanahayo ca pamsuna opurita
bhavanti / nadikule va puskirinikule va (48a1; j.217) padam
dhoviya prasphoteti / anapattih / ta pi dani na ksamati /
vrddhatarakasya va anuvatam prasphotayitavyam / napi ksamati
upanaha adhyupeksitum / odrinnaka va paluggaka va / atha khalu
kalena kalam ghatayitavyam / kalena kalam pratyagralaka
datavyah / evam upanahaye pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati //
abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

vii.6 ms.48a1 (j. 217.6); ch. 513b25 bhagavan sravastyam viha(48a2)rati /
te dani ayusmanto sadvarggikah prahanam upavistah /
auddhatyabhipraya muktehi parsvehi / khala-khala nti(tti) kasanti /
yogacaram bhiksum sabdena vyavahanti / etam prakaranam
bhiksu bhagavato arocayemsuh / (ii.p.66) bhagavan aha / tena hi
evam kasitavyam / kin ti dani evam kasitavyam / nayam ksamati
bhiksuna prahanam upavistena auddhatyabhiprayena muktehi
parsvehi khulu-khulu nti(tti) kasitum, / atha (48a3) dani bhiksusya
kaso agacchati / hastena griva parimarditavya / atha dani na pareti
vinodayitum samprajanakam kasayitavyam / atha dani bhuyo bhuyo
kaso (j.218) agacchati / bahirato nirddhapiya kasitavyam /
prahanasya va amantriya gantavyam / napi ksamati bhaktagre va
tarpanagre va samayikaye va auddhatyabhiprayena muktehi parsvehi
/ kha-kha-kha (48a4) nti(tti) kasitum / atha dani bhiksusya kasika
agacchati / samprajanam kasitavyam / atha dani bhuyo bhuyo
ukkasika agacchati / antariko vaktavyo / ayusman mama tava
pindapatam ukkaddheti(si) / tatha(to) gantavyam / napi ksamati
dharmmasravanikena upaviste auddhatyabhiprayena muktehi parsvehi
kha nti(tti) kasitum / atha dani bhiksusya kaso agato bhavati / (48a5)
griva marditavya / atha dani na pareti vinodayitum, / samprajanam
kasitavyam / atha dani puno puno kasaviyati / dharmmasravanasya
amantriya gantavyam / napi ksamati / upadhyayasya va acaryasya va
agrato vrddhatarakanam va auddhatyabhiprayena muktehi parsvehi
kha-kha-kha nti(tti) kasitum / atha dani bhiksusya ukkasika agacchati
/ samprajanam kasitavyam (48a6) ekatamamte agacchiya kasitavyam /
evam kase pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati // abhisamacarikan
dharmman atikramati // * //

vii.7 ms.48a6 (j. 218.16); ch. 513c3 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / te
dani ayusmanto (ii.p.67) sadvarggikah prahanam upavistah
/ auddhatyabhiprayah kulikaye nakkam vijjhanti / sutrakam pi

vattiyānam nakke prakṣipanti / te dāni sarvvena kanthena
 hacchiyanti / te (j.219) dāni yogacaram bhikṣum sabdena
 vyavahanti / etam prakā(48a7)raṇam bhikṣu bhagavato arocayemsu /
 bhagavan aha / tena hi evam kṣipitavyam / kin ti dāni evam
 kṣa(kṣi)pitavyam / nayam tava kṣamati / bhikṣuna prahanam
 upavistena auddhatyabhiprayena tulikaya va nakkam vijjhitum /
 sutram vattiya nakkasmin prakṣipitum, / nāpi kṣamati / sarvvena
 kanthena ha nti(tti) kṣipitum // atha dāni bhikṣusya anabhogena
 kṣivika agacchati vinodayitavyam / niralam parimarditavyam / nakka
 va (48b1) parimarditavya / atha dāni na pareti vinodayitum /
 samprajanam kṣivayitavyam / yatha anantarikasya na vyavaheyya /
 khetena va simghanakena va / atha dāni puno puno kṣivika
 agacchati prahanasya amantriya gantavyam / nayam tava kṣamati
 bhikṣuna bhaktagre va tarpanagre va upavistena
 auddhatya(bhi)prayena sarvvena kanthe(na) kṣivitum / atha dāni
 bhikṣusya kṣivika agacchati / vinodayitavya / a(48b2)tha dāni na
 pareti vinodayitum / samprajanam kṣivitavyam / yatha
 anantarikasya na vyavaheyya / khetena(na va) simhanakena va / atha
 dāni bhikṣusya puno (j.220) puno kṣivika agacchati / anantarikasya
 vaktavyam / ayusmam mama pindapatam ukkaddhesi tato gantavyam
 / nāpi kṣamati / dharmmasravane (ii.p.68) sarvvena kanthena
 kṣivitum, / atha dāni bhikṣusya kṣivika agacchati vinodayitavyam
 / atha dāni (48b3) na pareti vinodayitum / samprajanam
 kṣivitavyam / atha dāni bhikṣusya puno puno kṣivika agacchati /
 dharmmasravanasya amantriya gantavyam, / nāpi kṣamati samayikayam
 va / upadhyayacaryanam vrddhatarakanam va agrato
 auddhatyabhiprayena sarvvena kanthena kṣivitum / atha dāni
 bhikṣusya kṣivika agacchati vinodayitavyam / atha dāni na pareti
 vi(48b4)nodayitum / ekamate gacchiya kṣivitavyam / yadi tava koci
 kṣivati / na dāni vaktavyam / jiva ti / atha khalu yadi vrddhatarako
 bhavati / vaktavyam / vandami tti / atha dāni navako kṣivati / aroceti
 vaktavyam / evam kṣivitavyam / na pratipadyati // abhisamacarikaṇ
 dharmman atikramati // * //

vii.8 ms.48b4 (j. 220.13); ch. 513c20 bhagavan sravastyam viharati / te
 dāni ayusmanto sadvarggikāḥ prahanam u(48b5)pavistāḥ
 samāna sarkarāyam pi sa(ka)likāyam pi aṅgam kharakaca-kharakaca
 mti(tti) ka[ndu]yanti / yogaca(ra)n bhikṣun sabdena vyavahanti /
 etam prakaraṇam bhikṣu bhagavato arocayemsu / (j. 221) bhagavan
 aha / tena hi evam sa(ka)mdusitavyam / kin ti dāni evam
 (kam)dsitavyam / na kṣamati bhikṣuna prahana upavistena
 auddhatyabhiprayena sarkarāye va aṅgam kharakaca-(ii.p.69) kharakaca
 nti(tti) kanduyitum / a(48b6)tha ca dāni bhikṣu prahanam
 upavistako khajjati / aṅgusthodarena va hastatalena va
 sukhakam / uccattayitavyam / atha dāni bhuyo bhuyo khajjati
 khajjanako bhavati prahanasyamantriya gantavyam / nāpi kṣamati /
 bhikṣuna bhaktagre va / tarpanagre va samavāpi(yi)kaṇam va

auddhatyabhiprayena samkalikaya va sarkkarakaya va
kharakaca-kharakaca nti(tti) kanduyitum / atha dani bhiksu bhaktagre
va tarp(48b7)nagre va upavistako bhavati / koci [so] pradeso
khajjati / hastavase kalpiya bhavanti / kiñ capi bhiksuh kulikaya va
kasthaga[te]na va sakalikaya va kanduyati / anapattih / tam
pi tatha dani kanduyitavyam / yatha anantaryakam sabdena (na)
vyavahati / atha dani bhiksuh sa(kha)jjanako bhavati / puno puno
kanduyati / anantarikasya patram datavyam / ayusman mama
pindapatam ukkadhesi / ta(49a1)to gantavyam / na ksamati /
upadhyayacaryanam vrddhatarakanam va agrato
auddhatyabhiprayena angam kharakaca-kharakaca nti(tti) (j.222)
kanduyitum / napi ksamati osariya indriyani vuktanti
kanduyitum / atha dani bhiksusya koci pradeso khajjati /
angusthoda(da)rena va hastatalena va parimardditavyam / atha dani
(na) pareti vinodayitum / punah punah khanati / ekatamamte gacchiya
kanduyitavyam / evam kanduye (49a2) pratipadyitavyam / na
pratipadyati // abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

(ii.p.70) vii.9 ms.49a2 (j. 222.6); ch. 513c11 bhagavan sravastyam
viharati / te dani ayusmanto sadvarggikah prahanam
upavistah / auddhatyabhipraya jambhayanti / angani bhañjayanti
/ pata-patava phodenti / amadam madamadam yatha siha va
vyaghra va / evam jambhayanti / yogacaram bhiksuh sabdena
vyavahanti / etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato a(49a3)rocayemsu /
bhagavan aha / tena hi evam jambhayitavyam / kin ti dani evam
jambhayitavyam / nayam tava ksamati bhiksuna prahanam
upavistena auddhatyabhiprayena osaritva indriyani matamata
anga(ni) bhañjantena yatha sihena va vyaghrena va unnadantena evam
bhañjayitavyam / atha dani bhiksusya prahanam upavistasya
vijrmbhika agacchati / na dani amgani tatta-tatta nti(tti)
(49a4) photantena (j.223) mukham vivaritva jambhayitavyam / vinodetavya
nilalatom va parimarditavyam / nasa va parimarditavya atha dani na
pareti vinodayitum / samprajanam mukham pithitva jambhayitavyam /
tatha kartavyam yathanantarikam sabdena na vyavahati / atha dani
bhiksusya vijrmbhika puno puno agacchati nirddhaviya vijrmbhitavyam
/ prahanasya va amantriya gantavyam, / (49a5) napi ksamati
prahanam upavistakena mata-mataya angani bhañjitum, / atha
dani bhiksusya angani dukhayanti / eka tava baha sukhakam
prasarayitavya yam kalam visranto bhavati / (ii.p.71) tam
sanmiñjiya dvitiya sukhakam prasarayitavya / eko pado sukhakam
prasarayitavyo / tam sanmiñjiya dvitiyo sukhakam prasarayitavyo / na
ksamati bhiksuna bhaktagre va ta(49a6)rpanagre va samayikam
va dharmasravane va angani bha(m)jantena vijrmbhayitum / atha
dani bhiksusya vijrmbhika agacchati / yadi
civaracirna(kona)kena mukham pidhiya sukhakam vijrmbhitavyam
/ atha dani bhiksusya vijrmbhika puno puno agacchati / yadi tava
bhaktagre va upavistako bhavati / anantarikasya patram datva

gantavyam / dharmmasravanena va upavistako bhavati /
dharmmasravanasya amantri(49a7)ya gantavyam / napi ksamati
bhiksuna gocaram va pravisantena antaragharam (j.224) (va)
pravistena mata-mataye angani bha(m)jantena vijrmbhitum /
atha dani bhiksusya bhuyo bhuyo vijrmbhika agacchati civarakonena
mukham pidhiya samprajanena vijrm[bhayi]tavyam / atha dani
bhiksusya antaraghare va upavistasya puno puno vijrmbhika agacchati
/ utthiya gantavyam / na ksamati / upadhyayacaryanam
vrddhatarakanam, (49b1) va agrato mata-mataye amgani
bhamjantena vijrmbhitum / atha dani bhiksusya vijrmbhika agacchati
/ ekamatam gatva evam vijrmbhitavyam / na pratipadyati //
abhisamacarikan dharmman atikramati // * //

vii.10 ms.49b1 (j. 224.9); ch. 513c26 bhagavan samyaksambuddho yadartham
samudagato tadartham abhisambhavayitva sravastyam viharati sasta
devanañ ca manusyanañ ca satkrto gurukrto manitah
pu(49b2)jitah / (ii.p.72) apacayito labhagrayasograprpto labhi
civarapindapatasayyanaganlanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranam
tat[ra] ca anupalptah padmam iva jalena punyabhagiyam satvam
punyehi nivesayamano phalabhagiyam satvam phalehi
pratisthapayamano vasanabhagiyam satvana vasanayam
avasthapayamano amrtam analpakena devamanusyam samvibhajanto
pranikoti (j.225) ni(49b3)yutasatasahasrani amrtam anuprapayanto
anavaragrajatijaramaranasamsarakantararakavidurggan
mahaprapatato abhyuddharitva kseme same sive sthale abhaye nirvvane
pratisthapayamano avarjayitva
anga-magadha-malli-varji-kasi-kosala-kuru-pañcala-ceti-vatsa-matsa-sura
se na-sivi-dasarnna-asvaki-avanti jñane drstaparakra(49b4)mo
svayambhu divyehi viharehi brahmehi viharehi aryehi viharehi
animjyehi viharehi satatyehi viharehi buddho buddhaviharehi jino
jinaviharehi / janako janakaviharehi sarvvajño sarvvajñaviharehi
cetovasiparamaparamiprapta punar bbuddha bhagavanto yehi yehi viharehi
akamksanti tehi tehi viharehi viharanti / te da(49b5)ni ayusmanto
sadvarggikah / auddhatyabhiprayena svetamayena saktukam
kulmasam ca mardiyam atape sosayanti / yam kalam suska
bhavanti / tato svetamayena yeva khadanti / bilvani khadanti /
svatakopanatani phalani khadanti / kalapa(yam va) satilapallavam
khadanti / yam kalam prahanasya jarjaro ahato bhavati / tato
prahanasalam gacchiya caturddisam (49b6) nisidanti / yam
kalam bhiksusamgho upavisto bhavati / eko tava putivatakarmmam
karoti aparo gacchanti / aparo dhara- (ii.p.73)dha(ra) nti(tti) / (j.226)
aparo aha / sadhv ayusmam kim etam samvatsarikam pratikarmmam
astatenapi kho vatam na iccheyya aho manojño sabdo anukulam
karoti / anantarikanam paddamustikam jighrapenti / aha /
jighrayusman aho mrsto gandho aho sobhano ga(49b7)ndho yogacaran
bhiksun sabdena vyavahanti / etam prakaranam bhiksu bhagavato
arocayemsu / (j.226.19) bhagavan aha / sabdapayatha sadvarggikan //

* // yavad ama bhagavan bhagavan aha / tena hi evam vatakarmme pratipadyitavyam / kin ti dani evam vatakarmme pratipadyita(vya)m / nayam ksamati / (j.226.19) bhiksuna auddhatyabhi(j.227)prayena svetamayena kulmasan va saktukan va mardiyanam atape sosayitva sveta(50a1)mayena yeve khaditum / napi ksamati / bilvani va madanaphalani va tatkalakani phalani khaditum / kalayam va satilapallavam va // atha dani bhiksu pindacaram anthantoparapratibaddhaye jivikaye svetamayena kulmasan va saktumardditakan labhati / vatakopakani va phalani / kiñ capi khadeti / anapattih / na ksamati prahanam upavistena auddhatyabhiprayena va dhara-dha(50a2)raye vana(ta)karmma karttuh(m,) / atha dani bhiksusya prahanasalayam upavistasya vatakarmma agaccati / na dani osaritva indriyani karttavyam / atha dani arsavyadhiko bhavati / samprajana ekam phiccakam utksipyanam hastena vivaritva vatakarmma (ii.p.74) karttavyam / tatha karttavyam yatha ananta(ri)kam sabdena na vyavahati / tam pi dani na ksamati / yena vrddhatarako tena piccakam u(50a3)tksipitum / atha khalu yena navakatarako tena phiccakam utksipitavyam / atha dani vrddhatarako ca navakatarako ca ekasthane dhukkakam bhavati / nayam ksamati samghanavakena yena samghasthaviro tena phiccakam utksipitum, / kiñ capi yena vrddhatarako tena phiccakam utksipati / anapattih / (j.227.16) atha dani bhiksu na pareti samprajana vatakarmma (50a4) karttum, / nirddhaviyanam vatakarmma karttavyam / atha dani bhiksusya puno puno vatakarmma agacchati / prahanasya amant(r)iya gantavyam / napi ksamati bhaktagre (j.228) va tarpanagre va auddhatyabhiprayena vatakarmma karttum, / atha khalu eka pi(phi)ccakam utksipiya vatakarmma karttavyam / atha dani bhiksusya vatakarmma puno agacchati anantarikasya patram (50a5) datva gantavyam / napi ksamati / dharmmasravane va samayikayam va auddhatyabhiprayena va phara-pharasya(raya) vatakarmma karttum, / atha khalu ekam phiccakam utksipitva vatakarmma karttavyah(m) / atha dani bhiksusya (j.226.8) puno puno vatakarmma agacchati / (ii.p.75) dharmmasravanasya amantriya gantavyam / napi ksamati / upadhyayam va acaryam va amantrayitva gantum / napi (50a6) ksamati antaragharam nisannena auddhatyabhiprayena phara-pharaya vatakarmma karttum, / atha khalu ekam phiccakam u(t)ksipitva samprajanan vatakarmma karttavyam / atha dani bhiksusya puno puno vatakarmma agacchati / ekamantam agacchiya karttavyam / napi ksamati / upadhyayasya va acaryasya va vrddhatarakasya va agrato auddhatyabhiprayena pharapharaya vatakarmma karttum, / atha (50a7) dani bhiksusya vatakarmma agacchati / ekamantam gacchiya karttavyam / napi dani ksamati / anuvatam karttum, / ma gandhena vyavaheyya / apavatam karttavyam / vatapatham muñcitva / (j.226.18) atha dani bhiksusya sarddhe(rthe)na sarddham gacchantasya samudacaro bhavati / na dani sarthena agrato sthitva vatakarmma karttavyam / (j.228.6) atha dani arsavyadhiko bhavati / hastena vivaritva marggato udvarttitva samprajanam ka(50b1)rttavyam / yatha sartham gandhena na vyavaheyya / vatapatham mocayitva karttavyam /

evam vatakarṃme pratipadyitavyam / na pratipadyati // * //
abhisamacarikaṃ dharmman atikramati // * //

uddanam (evam) pradipe pratipadyitavyam / (evam yastiyam
pratipadyitavyam /)

(ii.p.76) evam genduke pratipadyitavyam / evam nisidane
pratipadyitavyam / evam upadhya(naha)ye pratipadyitavyam / evam
kasitavyam / evam ksivitavyam / (j.229) evam kanduyitavyam
/ evam jambhavayitavyam / (50b2) evam vatakarṃma pratipadyitavyam
/

(j.230) antarodanam
samghasthaviro ca sayyasana kathina agantuka ca aranyaka nevasika
ca
pradipo ca saptavarggah prakasitah // * //

abhisamacarikaṃ samaptah // * //

aryamahasaṃghikaṃ lokottaravadinam
madhyuddesa-pathakanam patheneti // * //

ye dharmma hetuprabhava hetun tesan tathagato hy avadat / tesaṃ ca
(50b3) yo nirodha evamvadi mahasramanah

— Abhisamacarikaḍharma (Academic edition — see source file header)